

**Vol  
1**

**SELECTED  
WORKS  
of  
David  
Huttner**



*SELECTED*

*WORKS*

*OF*

*DAVID HUTTNER*

*VOLUME 1*

Copyright 2024, By David Robert Huttner; Version 28, Release Date: January 1, 2024;  
Published by David Huttner and the Peace Love and Progress Party

The English language book rights to this work, both the digital and the hardcopy book rights, are in the public domain. You may copy, print and sell it, in English, royalty free. Email your comments, questions and suggestions to me, David Huttner, at **drhuttner@gmail.com**.

Other works of David Huttner and soon to be Available in Hardcopy at **DavidHuttnerBooks.com** Include:

*Decoding the Deluge and finding the path for civilization (3 vols)*

*Irish Mythology passageway to prehistory*

*Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution*

*The First Christmas (a short play)*

*Just Say No to Latent Homosexual Crusades*

*Social Harmony as Measured by Music (a lecture)*

*Making the Objective and Subjective Worlds one man's advice to the Chinese People*

*Converting the World to English*

*What the Non-Chinese Peoples Must Do to Compete and End P(l)andemics*

*Heaven Sent*

*Selected Works of David Huttner Volume 2*

*Selected Works of David Huttner Volume 3*

*ABOUT THIS BUCKET OF ODDS AND ENDS*

This work contains essays, editorials, parodies, memoirs, lectures, memoranda and caricatures written between 1991 and 2018. There's no common thread to them, but each contains something that I thought might be of interest to readers. These odds and ends are roughly ordered according to their dates. Although I've updated many of them, observant readers will still find many contradictions between them. Just like everyone else, I am always learning and must change or adjust my beliefs and opinions accordingly. We try, as we must, to develop a science of society; but we are each too small and the world too large for that science ever to be exact. --D.R.H.

## CONTENTS

- 1. A Trip to Number Seventy-Nine Fifth Avenue**
- 2. Don't go to Law School**
- 3. Securing Everyone's Right to Practice Law and Run for Office**
- 4. Memorandum on a Theft**
- 5. Counter Punch**
- 6. The Alleged Suicide of David Kelly**
- 7. Letter to Alexander Epstein**
- 8. Plan for the English Teacher Invasion of China**
- 9. Another Naïve Attempt to Make Peace in the Mideast**
- 10. Military Spending**
- 11. A Note about the Other Religious "Code" Titles**
- 12. A Desperate Call to all Responsible and Sane Citizens**
- 13. Advice to a Lovelorn Female Student**
- 14. McCain's America (a Spoof)**
- 15. Pitch to Talk Show Hosts**
- 16. Letter to the Council on Foreign Relations**
- 17. Self-Prepared Teacher Recommendation Letter**
- 18. Book Club Pitch**
- 19. The Civil War in the United States**
- 20. Twenty-Four Burning Questions**
- 21. Government and Ethics**
- 22. Letter to the American Psychological Association**
- 23. A Lesson in Diplomacy**
- 24. Open Letter to Vladimir Putin**
- 25. Lone Ranger Introduction to my Books' CD**

26. The Shifting Political Turf
27. The Kidnapping of Girls by Boko Haram
28. The Stages of Civilization
29. Globalization Comment
30. Trust
31. The Inside Story of Flights MH370 and MH17
32. Middle Eastern Conflict
- [33. The Crater in the Center of our System of Laws](#)
34. Probing your Unconscious Mind can Lead you to the Answers to our Social Problems
35. Why the Peace Love and Progress Party Needs You
36. Homophobia
37. New Thoughts on Racism for Martin Luther King Day
38. We are Rapidly Running out of Time
39. The *Internationale* (an updated, English Version)
40. Orwell: Prophet and Hero
41. Brian Williams and David Huttner Tour World in UFO
42. This will Absolutely Blow your Mind
43. Contrasting Rafinesque with his Critics and Darwin
44. Reflections on a T-Shirt
45. Memorial Day Message
46. Sell your House and Buy a Boat
47. Vote for me, I'm not a Gangster or a Moron
48. Uber Driver's Legal Odyssey, a Ride for All
49. Tentative Questions for Interviewees (For the Forthcoming Book, "Coming Out")
50. News that Fits and Doesn't Fit
51. Call for a Second Invasion of Afghanistan

52. **We the People (proposed multinational treaty and constitutional amendment)**
53. **Paris Climate Talks (Latent Homosexual Follies on a Global Stage)**
54. **Policegate**
55. **An Alien's View of the Trump Juggernaut on the Morning after Super Tuesday**
56. **The New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer**
57. **Eulogy for Ryke Geerd Hamer**
58. **On Ancestry**
59. **Laugh about it Shout about it**
60. **Crimes Against Humanity**
61. **I Finally Tired of just Spinning my Wheels**
62. **Mike Bloomberg IDs our Work Problem but not its Solution**
63. **Trump's Defeat Signals a Turning Point in America and the World**
64. **The Latest Conspiracy Theory**
65. **Bravery vs. Cowardice among the Sane Minority**
66. **Two April Fool's Day Riddles and a Comment on the Classics**
67. **Happy Pride Day!**
68. **Call for a New Party**
69. **Not-a-Post Post**
70. **Regarding the SSDSD (Secret Society of Deep Space Diplomats)**
71. **Big Brother and the Violence within and from America**
72. **Gun Control**
73. **FISA, Trump's Russian Connections and what all the Fuss is about**
74. **Second Memorial Day Message (2017)**
75. **On the Meaninglessness of Religious Handles**
76. **A Man Bites Dog Story**
77. **Another Censorship Debacle**

78. Hell and its Existence
79. Message to the Clergy and to Anthropologists and Archaeologists
80. Why we're in a Downward Spiral and what we Must do about it
81. Proposed Group Marriage Bill
82. Why Big Brother's "Earth Day" Fixes Don't Work
83. Extracting the Truth from Big Brother's Media
84. Bernie vs. David
85. Peace on the Korean Peninsula
86. Killer Sandstorms Blast India Leaving at Least 125 Dead
87. Message to Theatrical Producers
88. Big Brother's Priorities
89. Introductions
90. Appeal to out Gay and Lesbian Couples
91. Why the Furor over Trump's and Putin's Attempts to Improve Relations?
92. Mission Impossible
93. Brett Kavanaugh, Master of the Three-Step
94. Open Letter to US Senator Cory Booker, NJ (D)
95. NASA's TESS Satellite: Curious Exploration or the Spread of the Human Cancer
96. Bumper Stickers
97. Agnostics
98. Pimps, Predators and Prostitutes
99. Global Warming Alarm Bells Dampened by Censorship
100. Religion Casts a Long Shadow
101. Immigration
102. The Current State of the LGBT Movement
103. On Cooperation (A Brief Biography of Man)

## **104. The Peace Love and Progress Party and the State**

**Endnotes**

**About the Author**

**Connect with Dave**

## 1. A TRIP TO NUMBER SEVENTY-NINE FIFTH AVENUE

3/7/2015

Seventy-Nine Fifth Avenue is “The Foundation Center.” To put it as objectively as possible, it’s the place where do-gooders needing money connect with do-gooders needing tax deductions.

In the early years of my struggle to promote the non-violent revolution needed to civilize and our world, I picked up a taxi passenger who suggested I go there. This was 1992. I had already promoted my magnum opus, *Decoding the Deluge* and finding the path for civilization and my campaign for equal opportunity and population control to several philanthropists and celebrities-- in vain.

But this taxi passenger understood and appreciated my mission. His youthful optimism and exuberance were contagious. He rejuvenated me, convinced me that there had to be at least one rich person that cared enough about humanity to help. Fast forward a week or two.

For once, this taxi-driver didn’t look half bad! I had on my best, second-hand suit. It fit me perfectly and said “Brooks Brothers” on the label. My ex-wife had bought it in one of those northeast side thrift stores that collect the clothes that rich people drop off or leave in hotel rooms. I had parked my taxi and strolled to within a block of Number Seventy-Nine when I realized the folly and futility of the venture. But I had already invested several hours and several quarters for the parking meter. “Might as well get some fun out of it,” I thought.

Number Seventy-Nine was a renovated brownstone townhouse. I climbed the stairs and knocked. Someone buzzed me in. I found myself in a large, unfurnished fore room. To my right, at the rear of the room were four desks, all occupied by business suits with visitors. The lack of luxury and privacy assured me that I’d come to the right door -- the beggars’ entrance. Slightly to my left and standing behind a podium was a beautiful young black woman of about thirty.

“May I help you?” she said.

I slowly sidled up to her with all my natural shyness and reserve.

“May I help you?” she said, adding a smile.

I spied around the room, looked her straight in the eye and whispered, “I’m feeling terribly guilty and need to give away a few million dollars.”

She froze.

I froze.

We would still be standing there like this – face to face and eyeball to eyeball in suspended animation –but for my need to earn a living and the fact that my parking meter was

ticking. So ever so slowly, I let a smile creep over my face. At the instant she saw the smile, she exploded.

The blast almost brought the roof down. The others flew out of their chairs. A crowd of alarmed onlookers materialized. I worried that the fire department and police would soon arrive. It was entirely my fault, but what could I do but stand there -- hands in pockets -- waiting for her hilarity to subside.

Someone sat her down and offered her a drink. She began to recover. I asked how long she'd worked there.

"Five years," she said.

"In all that time, did anyone ever walk through that door that really wanted to change the world?"

She needed only a moment to shake her head, "No." So I thanked her and left.

Since the most difficult and important task for each of us is to know ourselves as we truly are, I memorialized the experience in a letter and sent it to another David, big David, David Rockefeller. He's been my friend ever since.



2. WHY HONEST, INTELLIGENT AND MORAL PEOPLE NEED NOT APPLY FOR ADMISSION TO THE  
LEGAL PROFESSION

11/30/1999

My family wanted me to become an attorney and statesman. When I graduated from college and started studying for the LSAT (Law School Admission Test) I was disappointed to learn that the test was (and undoubtedly still is) structured to select for Orwellian, masked, latent homosexuals who are motivated only by fear, value only money power and their own genetic offspring and are indifferent to the qualitative aspects of life, such as social justice and civility. The typical LSAT question starts by providing a short list of laws that are absurdly irrational and unjust. Then a situation is described in which the test-taker must apply the given laws. Anyone with a sense of justice or political sensibility becomes discombobulated, loses time and does poorly on the LSAT. Realizing the kind of people that I was likely to have as classmates, I decided, "Better not to go rather than risk walking into class some day with a machine gun blazing."

But twenty-five years later, I was struggling to publish my controversial, social science books. I needed to know more about the law. I still did not do outstandingly well on the LSAT, but law school was a breeze. I also scored in the 98th percentile on the Multistate Bar Exam immediately after graduation. (I scored among the long-term prison inmates who study for and take the exam year after year. See Exhibit A.) But I'm still not an attorney because the Orwellian scoundrels who increasingly dominate our world have other means of controlling the legal profession. (See Exhibit B and think twice if you're considering going to law school.)

Exhibit A:

```

                                     10-NOV-1998
314-48-0851
SEAT NO: 4226      NAME:  DAVID ROBERT MUTTNER
-----
YOU PASSED THE NEW YORK STATE BAR
EXAMINATION ON  07/28/98 - 07/29/98

YOUR NET SCORES WERE:
RAW    - 142
SCALE - 155
-----
```

Exhibit B (It's retyped, single-spaced and without spelling mistakes. Other than that, it's a facsimile of the original.):

Supreme Court Appellate Division  
Second Judicial Department, County of Brooklyn

-----X

Motion for an order granting  
The application for admission  
In the Matter To practice notwithstanding

The Committee's decision  
Of  
DAVID ROBERT HUTTNER Index #: 1999-11346  
For admission to the Bar  
Of the State of New York  
X

Honorable Justices of the Supreme Court Appellate Division, Second Department,

Pursuant to Section 690.17 of the Rules of the Supreme Court, Appellate Division, I hereby appeal the Character and Fitness Committee's decision to deny my application. Please note at the outset that this appeal has been prepared without the advice and admonitions of either my attorney, Harold Chetrick, or of Stephen B. Sieber, the Assistant Secretary to the Committee, who telephoned Mr. Chetrick prior to our preparation for my August 11th hearing before the Committee. My appeal is based upon the following general defense and particular rebuttals:

General Due Process Defense. The Character and Fitness Committee, as constituted, violates my right to due process of law per the United States and the New York constitutions. I have both a property and a liberty interest at stake in this determination. Such determinations by the Committee constitute state action, because they are determining who can and who cannot participate in the judicial branch of the state within this department. Insofar as the great majority of chief executives and legislators who win election are also attorneys, the Committee is also determining who from this department can participate in the other branches of the state. The only legal guideline for the Committee appears to be Judicial Rule 90, which requires the Committee to ascertain whether each new applicant to the Bar is of the "proper character and fitness for the profession". "[P]roper character and fitness" is unconstitutionally vague. It invites the Committees to use standards that change from applicant to applicant or to use arbitrary and political or religious standards of their own invention that violate applicants' constitutionally-protected freedoms of conscience and association. In my own case, four of the Committee's five grounds for denial were based on my alleged offenses to the Vietnam-era military.

In raising the due process defense, I do not suggest that the present members of the Committee consciously intend to turn the New York Bar Association of the Second Department into a right-wing political clubhouse. All three of the attorneys whom I met concerning this application impressed me as honorable and well-intentioned professionals. My contention is that an unconstitutional lack of guidelines makes it possible for these committees to become governed by their subjective values and emotions and to unwittingly degrade the Bar Association.

Moreover, I would submit to your Honors that it is not without reason that the oldest and most venerated judiciaries of Europe have abolished such committees. Ethical and proper conduct in any situation is a function of consciousness, values and beliefs, and in the pluralistic societies that all democracies strive to create, there exists an enormous range of difference in consciousness, values and beliefs. If ours is to be a bar association fully

representative of our pluralistic society, then its members must be similarly diverse, and the Committee cannot formulate subjective political standards for “character and fitness” that are narrower than those tolerated by society.

The only definition of proper character that would enjoy widespread acceptance within our society is a very general and abstract one. People generally agree that having proper character includes not being disposed to dangerous or violent behavior and having personal integrity--speaking and acting in a manner that is consistent with one's values, consciousness and beliefs—being truthful. By way of exception, the criminal law and the common law insist that a person is privileged to become violent in self-defense or to lie when under duress. Statements made under duress are involuntary and do not bind the speaker.

But people inexcusably disposed to violence or dishonesty invariably end up in our courts. They develop criminal conviction records that provide entirely adequate data bases with which the Court can apply consistent, clear, definite and reliable standards for determining who is and who isn't fit for the legal profession. *Character and Fitness Committees pose a constant threat to the First Amendment rights of all bar applicants and have no rational basis for existence.*

Some members of the bar would no doubt argue that a Character and Fitness Committee is necessary to impose upon the profession a standard for truthfulness that is higher than that within the community at large. While higher standards for truthfulness may indeed be appropriate for the legal profession, I question the contention of some bar members, including one who interviewed me for the Committee, that they themselves adhere to a higher standard. Judging by the plethora of popular lawyer jokes, such contentions are a source of widespread hysteria. As will also be shown below, the Committee was unable to respond to my application without lying flagrantly. Furthermore, a higher than usual standard of truthfulness for bar admission would be one that is clearer and more definite than what is otherwise required for due process—not less so.

Moreover, I strongly protest to the imposition of a new and higher standard at precisely the moment when my application comes up for review. I myself need to rely heavily upon the dishonesty exception (for lying under duress). Unlike George Washington, I cannot claim never to have told a lie. Unlike President Carter, I have “sinned in my mind” not “many” but countless times. Unlike Governor George W. Bush, I have been convicted of substance abuse. And unlike President Clinton, I did inhale that substance. Accordingly, if my personal standard for truthfulness falls below that of the average member of the Character and Fitness Committee, I suspect that the fault lies with my name and the parents and ancestors who gave it to me. My first two initials are “DR” and my last name, when scrambled to most nearly spell an English word, is “TRUTHEN”. It stands to reason that one so heavily burdened by his primary source of identity would become cynical over time, would succumb to the pressure of other cynical people and end up a scoundrel.

Nevertheless, in over fifty years of living, I have conformed to the general community standards of truthfulness about as well as the average person. Scrutiny of the Committee's various grounds for rejecting my application does not suggest otherwise.

Rebuttal of the Committee's Grounds for Denying My Application as Enumerated in their November 3rd Letter.

**Ground 1.** As their first ground for denying my application, the Committee cites, "Your failure, while taking the U.S. Army physical, to affirmatively state that you had "ever consulted or been treated by clinics, physicians, healers, or other practitioners within the past five years," although subsequently indicating that you had been under psychiatric treatment since 1968 in your requesting release from active duty." [1]

**Rebuttal 1.** Over thirty years ago, when I filled out a U.S. Army physical examination form, I probably did state that I had never been treated by clinics, physicians, healers or other practitioners. This statement would indeed have been at best an oversight and at worst a lie, because I saw a psychologist/counselor on several occasions during my undergraduate years at the University of California at Riverside. This gentleman was an older and wiser person whom I perceived as able to help me with whatever problems I had at the time. I have met a lot of people, but I've never met anyone who didn't have problems. In my experience, it is the people who claim to be free of problems that are in fact the most psychologically repressed and the furthest from finding the ideal-intellectual and practical solutions to their problems. Such persons tend to everywhere constitute a majority within our savage world. These statistically normal folks establish and generally conform to social norms, but at great expense to their own physical and mental health, because, too often, the norms are one-sided lies that deny the reality of opposite tendencies within the individual and society. When these opposite tendencies finally do assert themselves, it is with a vengeance. Then the over-controlled average Joe (the garden-variety neurotic) becomes the subject of tabloids and is required by the courts to seek professional help within some institutional setting. Fearing these individuals as I do, knowing that all the routine lies that they tell themselves (repression) cause guilt (self-hatred, the vague premonition that something about oneself is not right), and knowing that many of them perversely seek to alleviate their self-hatred by humiliating others; I will routinely lie in self-defense when I am asked "have you ever ..." in a non-judicial context.

Some of yours Honors may dispute my contention that our world is a savage one. Since the above argument falls apart without this proposition, I ask any of you who would deny the savagery of our world to follow the next argument.

All our pervasive and persistent problems, whether we choose to think of them as social, economic, environmental -- even our marital and our sexual problems -- are just symptoms of our failure to set limits upon our genetic competition. Owing to three conditions, we have no choice but to control our own population and genetic competition: (1) We have a naturally-evolved instinct to over-produce and preserve our own genes. (2) We are uniquely atop the world's food chain and lack a natural predator. (3) There is no literal and willful God or Devil to control us. (In my *opus Magnus*, 832-page *Decoding the Deluge and finding the path for civilization*, a work that is setting world records for the resistance to publication with which it is met, I prove irrefutably and with respect to every major religion, pagan and modern, that God and Devil or the gods and the demons have always been, for people exactly like us, merely symbolic of four groups of ancestors and relatives. Two of these groups are prehistoric and two are ongoing. All

four are groups toward whom we have or had extreme mixed emotions.) We must control our own genetic competition and population, because there is no one and nothing to do it for us. Our question thus becomes, do we control ourselves rationally or irrationally? Rationally controlling our genetic competition means setting limits upon that competition, limits that obviously include greatly reducing and controlling the birth rate. Yet I'll show your Honors below that there is more to it than that. Irrationally controlling our own genetic competition and population means unnecessarily increasing the death rate, resorting to every form of homicidal and suicidal behavior and remaining the savages that we've always been. I shall discuss the former alternative as my defense calls for it.

My statement to the U.S. Army that I had been under psychiatric treatment since 1968 was indeed a lie. I saw a psychiatrist on only two or three occasions. He was a person who shared my objections to the Vietnam War and sympathized with my desire to avoid every form of support for our involvement in Vietnam. I have never taken psychiatric drugs; I have never been institutionalized for any psychiatric condition, and (although our savage world is inherently schizophrenic due to our need as a herd animal to work together to survive and thrive on the one hand and our need to prey upon each other on the other) I have never been significantly more schizophrenic than the average person on the street.

I did play crazy to get discharged from the U. S. Army. I have always regretted this lie, and I regretted it at the time. I knew that playing crazy to get out of the military would mark me indefinitely as a social outcast within this country and cause me to suffer endless persecution. But I had no physical problems that would entitle me to a medical discharge and, knowing what I knew about the history of the U.S. involvement in Vietnam, lying to the U. S. military was the least opprobrious of my options. I had read Raskin and Fall's *Vietnam Reader* in 1968. Edited by an American and a French journalist, this work contained virtually no editorial comments. It was merely a compendium of documents: newspaper articles, state department documents, treaty agreements and government press releases from around the world. Anyone who read this objective, 400+ page history learned that he had to go out of his way to get the full Vietnam story. Determined truth seekers discovered that, upon annihilating the French colonialists at *Dien Bien Phu*, Ho Chi Minh and the Vietminh enjoyed greater popular support *throughout Vietnam* than George Washington and his army had ever enjoyed here and greater popular support than President Allende enjoyed in Chile. "South Vietnam" and the "popular invitation" for U.S. troops to enter the country were fictional creations of the U.S. Government. The U.S. Government unilaterally canceled the general elections that the United Nations had called for in 1956, because it was clear to everyone in Vietnam that Ho Chi Minh and his colleagues were going to win those elections. "South Vietnamese" regimes never enjoyed popular support and the worst of these regimes could only be kept in place through the murder of thousands of innocent civilians, many of them teachers and professional people.

In the mid to late 1960s, anyone with enough personal integrity to research both sides of the Vietnam issue read the *Vietnam Reader*. Having read this work, one could only conclude that the U.S. military, the U.S. Department of State and three successive presidential administrations had consistently and compulsively lied to the world about the military and political situation in Vietnam. This book was a best seller in Europe for

many years. It was a best seller on American college campuses for a few years until, at sometime in the late 1960s, it mysteriously disappeared. Whether this disappearance was due to the pressures put upon publishers, the placement of secret police agents within the circulation department of our libraries, [2] CIA-financed disinformation publications or some combination of the above, I can only speculate. Yet the fact that the original *Vietnam Reader* is still out of print and three other *Vietnam Readers* by different authors of a decidedly different political character are in print cannot be a literary and commercial accident. This fact alone makes it clear that the U.S. Government is still determined to lie about its involvement in Vietnam.

For the benefit of any of you who had not attained adulthood by the late 1960s, I am attaching a copy of the *Vietnam Reader*. *Read this work and you will see that no educated person of good conscience could support the U.S. military effort in Vietnam. Had I not been a moral person, had I been the sort of clever rogue that the Committee imagines me to be, had I wished merely to avoid combat irrespective of all moral considerations, then I would have accepted the army's invitation to enter its Monterey, California school of languages. I could have learned any language other than Vietnamese or Cambodian and served as an officer and a spy in a non-combat capacity. Instead, I believed that it was immoral to support the regular army—in any capacity—during this period when it was heaping disgrace upon our nation.*

Many young men, whose parents could afford to pay for their expenses while abroad, went to Europe or Canada to evade the military. My parents could not afford to provide me with this option. Moreover, I felt that it was my duty to actively oppose the Vietnam War in some fashion—not just to avoid it.

Telling the truth was also not an option. The Selective Service System would not accept the truth. They considered an application for conscientious objector status only when the application was based upon religious grounds. Those of us who objected on moral, political and philosophical grounds were stone walled. One had to be a practicing Quaker or Jehovah's Witness to be recognized as a conscientious objector.

At first, joining the National Guard and facing only the prospect of defending our shores from foreign aggression seemed to be the ideal solution for me. Serving in the Guard was no moral problem for me until the Guard began to train us for riot duty. Being in the Guard presented no moral problem for me until they began to train us for riot duty. By this time, I had become an ardent Marxist. Over-reacting to the lies, censorship and other forms of repression sponsored by our ruling class, I had falsely convinced myself that people can be motivated by altruism and that socialism is not the last resort for a working class desperate to survive but an ideal end in and of itself. As a Marxist, it was my duty— not to support the state of the propertied class in suppressing rioters—but to encourage the mob and steer them onto a socialist path. To make a long story short, it was during this riot-training phase that I missed Guard meetings. When I had missed the requisite number of meetings, the Guard called for me to be activated into the regular army. At this point, playing crazy, lying to the military, became the least opprobrious of my options.

To summarize my rebuttal to the Committee's ground 1, it is true that on several occasions, over 25 years ago, I lied to the U.S. Army. But I lied to an entity that demanded

an answer, that was itself a compulsive liar and that could not accept my honest response. I lied while under duress, and the common law and all reasonable persons recognize that statements made under duress are involuntary and do not bind the speaker. This type of exception notwithstanding, my actions and statements have always been in accord with my knowledge and beliefs. I am a person with a clear conscience. I have held radical political beliefs, and I have completely reversed myself or flip-flopped in some of these beliefs. (While in high school, I was the leader of the Teen-age Republican Clubs of Indianapolis and surrounding county.) Yet my radical beliefs were not illegal and should not disqualify me for the Bar. In fact, my radical background on either extreme end of the political spectrum bore rare fruit. It was productive of a new understanding of politics and the class struggle.

Above, I outlined my argument that we will remain savages until we set limits upon our genetic competition. Focusing upon that competition, it will be seen, after biologists E. O. Wilson and Robert Macarthur, that all species tend to adopt one of two strategies for genetic competition. [3] I noticed that human beings, in competition only with each other, adopt both strategies. The wealthy people resemble the large mammals in having a very few offspring, but they equip their few offspring with every possible advantage for survival. The problem with this "K" strategy, as Wilson and Macarthur dubbed it, is that it prevents us from enjoying equal opportunity. Some people inherit empires and every advantage for education and employment, and we all tend to resent anyone whom we perceive as having been born with more opportunity than ourselves. It's not fair. At the other end, the poor resemble the small animals and the insects that reproduce for quantity. Lovejoy dubbed this the "R" strategy, and the immediate effect of it is overpopulation. Notice however, that the two extremes, K and R, quality and quantity, are inseparably connected. They cause each other. We can never eliminate either one without simultaneously eliminating its opposite. They are also the root cause of all our pervasive and persistent problems. These two are what the class struggle is about, and that is why the class struggle can never be won. Class struggle and warfare and all our problems can only be eliminated through the simultaneous abolition of both K and R. We must eliminate K by creating equal opportunity and R by creating population control.

I would further suggest to your Honors, that this last, very original paragraph, which I write in November of 1999, does more to reveal my character than anything which I may have said or done 26 years ago. It reveals me to be an uncommonly moderate, reasonable and honest person. It is the political conclusion of an unpublished work that is meeting with unprecedented opposition. All obdurate and uncommon criticism of me is likely to emanate from truly radical extremists who know about my unpublished work and oppose the reforms advocated therein but are unable or ashamed to openly rebut the arguments for those reforms.

**Ground 2.** The Committee's second ground for denying my application reads, "Your failure to disclose in your Application for Admission to the Bar that the U.S. Army, in conducting a psychiatric examination of you on September 15, 1973, found you to be suffering from schizophrenia and not fit for retention."

**Rebuttal 2.** Question 15(a) on page 6 of the application for the bar asks, "Have you at any time or in any manner, served in any of the armed forces of the United States, including reserves?" My application clearly shows that I answered "Yes" to this question. The question proceeds to ask, "If the answer is "Yes", state (1) when, where, and which service; (2) period and nature of service rendered; (3) if discharged give date and nature of discharge and submit photocopy of each release or discharge certificate." I answered, "I was in the Army National Guard. I did basic and advanced individual training during part of 1971 and 1972 at Fort Knox, Kentucky." This answer responded to parts (1) and (2) but not part (3) of the question. I did not respond to part (3), because I did not have two of the three pieces of information that part (3) calls for. I did not have (and still do not have) the discharge certificate, and I did not have the date of discharge.

The fact that I completed Standard Form 180 to the best of my ability and the fact that I submitted the SF 180 "Request Pertaining to Military Records" show that I had no intention of withholding any of this information from the Committee. (Please see my completed SF 180 within my application file.) Although I had forgotten some of the details listed within my personnel record (i.e. my letter to Senator Tunney and the minor punishments received for the Article 15), I can never forget having to play crazy before an army psychologist. Nor could I realistically have hoped that there was any chance that the army would not retain some record of that gentleman's assessment of me.

Notice also that in my rider to Question 9, "Employment & Education History", I referred to my military service again. In the third "reason for termination" column, I stated for this military entry that, "Either I was crazy, or war and other forms of savagery are crazy. They decided that it had to be me and let me go. Catch 22 was yet to be discovered." This statement succinctly answers the "nature of discharge" question of 15(a)(3). (Please see this document within the application file.)

It may well be that the Army never sent me a Discharge Certificate. They did not include a copy of one in the military records that they sent to me and were apparently unable to find any copy of a discharge certificate issued in my name. (See the second from the top of the checked items on their "Reply Concerning Military Records", NA Form 13044. When, after much effort, I could contact the relevant persons at the National Guard, as suggested at the bottom of NA Form 13044, they said that records this old are not kept, and they referred me back to the Army.

Although my involvement with the U.S. military was the unhappiest episode in my life and one that I would like very much to forget, I have never been ashamed of the fact that I played crazy to avoid serving the U.S. military. As I explained in my rebuttal to the Committee's ground 1, above, this was the least opprobrious of the options available to me. Although my political understanding has changed significantly over the years, my objection to violence as a means of solving our differences has remained unchanged since 1968. Hopefully, the American people will gradually decide that violence is an inappropriate means of trying to settle our differences with other peoples. The fact that certificates of honorable military service have since been issued to persons like myself may be some indication that this is happening. (See NA Form 13038 within my application file.)

**Ground 3a.** As their third ground for denying my application, the Committee objects to two alleged actions (herein “3a” and “3b”) that are separated from one another by approximately 25 years. The first of these objections, 3a, refers to, “You [falsely] certifying to the National Guard that you had never been arrested, imprisoned or on probation whereas your security clearance indicated that you had served four months in jail in June 1969, and served three months probation for possession of marijuana.”

**Rebuttal 3a.** The Committee is referring to the fourth paragraph of my military personnel record. One fills out many forms when enlisting in the military. Although I do not remember whether the error in my response to this question was inadvertent or deliberate, if it was deliberate then my defense is the same here as in the first paragraph of my rebuttal to the Committee’s ground number 1. Judicial, medical and Bar Association questions notwithstanding, I generally and automatically answer “No” to all “Have you ever...” questions.

Had I given any thought to this question, it would have struck me as especially ridiculous and hypocritical for the Army National Guard to have been asking me about a victimless misdemeanor that I had committed five years previously. The Army National Guard is an adjunct of the U.S. Army. It is an organization that is led by retired career officers of the U.S. Army. The U.S. Army is an organization that regularly pressed hard-core convicts into its ranks (by granting early-outs in return for enlistment). It was an organization still dripping with the blood of innocent Vietnamese peasants who had fought to recover their national sovereignty. Many of these peasants were old men, women and children. I may reasonably have felt that the Army National Guard had no right to be asking me about any victimless misdemeanors that I may have committed.

It is important also to note that the Committee is in error in stating that I spent 4 *months* in jail. I spent only 4 *days* in jail (more than 30 years ago for possessing and furnishing marijuana), and the military personnel record clearly states “4 days”. This was the only time that I was ever arrested for any reason. Although I don’t expect to be canonized at any time soon, by military standards, that makes me the equivalent of a saint.

**Ground 3b.** Buried at the end of the Committee’s ground 3 is another, separate and much more serious ground. It reads, “You failed to indicate such an arrest in your Application for Admission to the Bar.”

**Rebuttal 3b.** Without intending to sound presumptuous, I would suggest to your Honors that this very timely charge of lying to the Court is the only one of the Committee’s alleged grounds for denial that bears any resemblance to the grounds by which other applicants to the Bar have been rejected.

*This charge is completely untrue and without merit.* My application to the Bar clearly shows that in answer to question 17 (“State the underlying facts of any matter in which you have ever been arrested.”), I wrote, “I pleaded guilty to possession and furnishing of marijuana and was convicted of the same in Riverside County California in the summer of 1969. The county clerk informed me that records are not kept for this far back in time.”

Not only did I not fail to indicate this arrest, but the Committee had to know that I did not fail to indicate it. This is certain for two reasons. First, every year the Committee is responsible for examining hundreds of bar applications that are all submitted on the same form. They must know that the question probative of the applicant's criminal conviction record is question #17. Second, the copy of my application that I obtained from the Committee shows three of the words within my answer to #17 ("and furnishing" and "1969") to be circled, and nine of the words within my answer to #17 ("and not kept for this far back in time") to be underlined.

It is not I but the Committee that has lied to this Court. Because the Committee members of my acquaintance all impressed me as sincere and honorable men and women, I am forced to wonder, Are *they* under some form of duress? And from whom?

**Ground 4.** The Committee's fourth and final ground for denying my application reads, "You having been court-martialed for failure to secure your weapon." This presumably refers to an Article 15 reprimand that I received during the bivouac exercise at U.S. Army basic training for straying more than arm's length from my weapon. (See page 18 of the hearing minutes.)

**Rebuttal 4.** Although I have never had to oppose any of the Committee members in court, it is my understanding that trial by ordeal is out of fashion and rifles are not required equipment for New York State attorneys. At my peril, I shall decline further comment in the sincere hope that this criticism is irrelevant to my fitness for the Bar.

**Summary.** The Committees on Character and Fitness violate all bar applicants' rights to due process of law. The Committees' only codified guideline for accepting or rejecting applicants is Judicial Rule 90. The "proper character and fitness" standard of Judicial Rule 90 is unconstitutionally vague. It invites the Committees to use changing standards for truthfulness or arbitrary and political or religious standards of their own invention that violate applicants' constitutionally-protected freedoms of conscience and association, as was done in the present case.

Moreover, the Judiciary could not possibly determine proper character and fitness with a standard that is any more clear, definite and reliable than what it can create with information at its fingertips, with felony conviction records. *Therefore, the Character and Fitness Committees, which pose a constant threat to the First Amendment rights of all bar applicants, have no rational basis for existence.*

In the present case, the Committee's only alleged ground for denial that is timely (i.e. less than 26 or 30 years old) and relevant (i.e. non-political and probative of my disposition for truthfulness or violence) and like grounds by which any other applications have been denied is totally and completely false and without merit.

Finally, your Honors, the 1969 marijuana possession conviction notwithstanding, I have always been a good, law-abiding, productive and tax-paying citizen. As the completed "Certificates of College or Law School" within my file indicate, none of my fellow students or professors during seven years of undergraduate school and law school have had anything negative to say regarding my conduct. I scored far above average on the Bar

Exam. Although my views are often unconventional, I would never be a discredit to the legal profession. My application to the New York State Bar Association should be approved.

Signed and dated: November 30, 1999

As you saw above, except for the one that was a flagrant lie, the stated grounds for rejecting my bar application all related to the Vietnam era military. But prior to the Committee recommending that the court administration reject my bar application, at the hearing, no one from the Committee appeared to even be present. Neither was my history with the US Army much of an issue.

Instead, I was grilled by one man who terrified everyone in the hearing room by making it obvious to everyone that he was a CIA agent. He read from a file that included more information about me than even I could remember. His overbearing attitude also made it clear that he (or his principals) were completely in charge of the hearing and its outcome. So, by the time he asked his first question, he had everyone's undivided attention. This all-important question was, "What, if anything, do you know about the assassination of President Kennedy?"

Throughout law school, whenever the subject of equal justice or equality under the law had come up, I had substituted "justice" for "freedom to differ" in Justice Jackson's famous Youngstown Sheet and Tube vs. Sawyer quote,

"Justice is not limited to things that don't matter much. That would be a mere shadow of justice. The test to its substance is the right to justice as to things that touch the very heart of the existing order."

I told my younger classmates that the fact that the wealthiest and most powerful Americans can murder presidents and top civil rights leaders and not be brought to justice for their crimes makes a mockery of our entire legal system. For anyone who didn't know for certain that the wealthiest and most powerful people were behind these assassinations, I would cite the simple proof by contradiction logic of the JFK assassination, logic that everyone who was a teenager or older in 1963 knows unconsciously. If you don't know this logic, see Endnote 4 of my memoir, *Heaven Sent*. This logic requires only facts that are public knowledge. When I answered my CIA inquisitor, "I don't know anything that isn't public knowledge," there was a very audible and collective sigh of relief that even he contributed to.

If I knew this scoundrel's name or the names of my persecutors on the unconstitutional "Character and Fitness Committee," I would cite them. Every citizen has a need to know how his tax monies are being spent and what his government officials are doing in his name. I will cite the names of the justices that rejected my appeal in a "NOT TO BE PUBLISHED" decision. See exhibit C.

Exhibit C:

SUPREME COURT OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK  
APPELLATE DIVISION : SECOND JUDICIAL DEPARTMENT

5357Q  
C/ms

(NOT TO BE PUBLISHED)

GUY JAMES MANGANO, P.J.  
LAWRENCE J. BRACKEN  
CORNELIUS J. O'BRIEN  
DAVID S. RITTER  
FRED T. SANTUCCI, JJ.

1999-11346

In the Matter of the Application of  
David Robert Huttner, for Admission to  
the Bar of the State of New York.

DECISION & ORDER  
ON APPLICATION

New York. Application by David Robert Huttner for admission to the Bar of the State of

Upon all the papers submitted in regard to this application, it is  
ORDERED that the application is denied.

We find that the petitioner does not demonstrate the requisite fitness to  
practice law.

MANGANO, P.J., BRACKEN, O'BRIEN, RITTER, and SANTUCCI, JJ., concur.

SUPREME COURT, STATE OF NEW YORK  
APPELLATE DIVISION SECOND DEPT  
I, JAMES EDWARD PELZER, Clerk of the Appellate Division of the Supreme  
Court, Second Judicial Department, do hereby certify that I have compared  
this copy with the original filed in my office on **MAR - 1 2000** and that  
this copy is a correct transcription of said original.  
IN WITNESS WHEREOF I have hereunto set my hand and affixed  
the seal of this Court on 

ENTER:

**JAMES EDWARD PELZER**

James Edward Pelzer  
Clerk

March 1, 2000

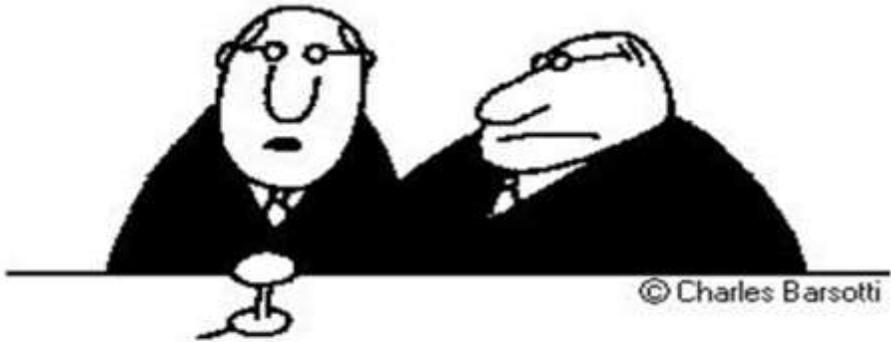
MATTER OF HUTTNER, DAVID ROBERT

Fifteen years later, in October of 2014, I submitted a motion to this same court to reverse this travesty. It's now April 11 of 2017, and I'm still waiting for an answer. The "justices" that are stonewalling me are named beneath a group mug shot that is on the web at <http://www.courts.state.ny.us/courts/ad2/justices.shtml>.

### 3. SECURING THE RIGHT OF EVERYONE TO PRACTICE LAW AND RUN FOR OFFICE

(GETTING OFF TO AN HONEST START)

6/6/2015



*"Counsel advises me, Senator, that,  
yes, there is right and wrong."*

One of the methods by which the religious babies and latent homosexual masked power mongers maintain our world in its present savage condition is by excluding people *unlike* themselves (excluding sane people) from practicing law and thereby effectively excluding sane people from political office. In the USA, the strategic tool used for this is the "character and fitness" committee of American bar associations. I am campaigning to abolish these committees. My first step in this campaign has been to write a letter to the Council of Bars and Law Societies of Europe. Here is what I said:

RE: Character and Fitness Committees used by bar associations to screen applicants

Gentle persons,

In the U.S., bar associations still have these committees whose approval an applicant for the bar must secure before receiving permission to practice law. Could you please tell me which if any countries in the EU still allow their bar associations to deploy "character and fitness" committees?

The reason I ask is that I am campaigning to abolish them. I am the author of advanced social science books that frightened (and still frighten) members of the Council on Foreign Relations (because they don't fully understand them and, associating all change with the removal of their masks, they automatically oppose anything and anyone who threatens to create change). They have been using one of these committees to block my admission to the bar association for 16 years, citing as their only credible excuse the fact that I had lied to the US Army thirty years earlier (to avoid committing graver violations of my conscience in Vietnam).

In the United States, the only guideline for these committees is usually a vague mandate to assure that every new member of the bar is of the "proper character and fitness." This mandate is so vague as to invite the implementation of every form of subjective prejudice. For a long time, I assumed that this deficiency could be remedied by limiting the committees' role to the investigation of criminal records and screening out applicants on that basis; but even such a narrowed role would violate equal protection of the law for minority and poor people who (owing to prejudice and economic hardship) are more likely to acquire criminal records early in life while their equally ambitious and unethical middle and upper class counterparts deploy their malevolence in hatching more socially damaging but innovative and profitable schemes that escape the purview of the law.

The experience of your older and venerated legal systems in this matter would be greatly appreciated.

Sincerely,

David Huttner

April 1, 2015

Although I have reiterated my request for this information several times, two months have expired and the Europeans are still refusing to answer me. Obviously, they are afraid of opposing the permanent members of the Council on Foreign Relations (the old money club). Obviously, the European nations are just like our other nations: nations of men (savages) and not laws. Dürrenmatt ("The Visit of the Old Lady") and Marx ("The State") were right. All (K and R society) governments are essentially state powers, instruments of class violence; and "equal rights under the law" is just propaganda that the richest savages, who are above the law, intend for their victims. The World Court and the International Criminal Court have both been located in Europe; but the art of the European courts is just like that of the police everywhere: they "fail to see what it does not pay to see" (Napoleon Bonaparte). Otherwise, the worst (American) war criminals and arms dealers would have been in the dockets of these courts long ago.

My advice to these venerated, European justices is that they go to their benches not in white wigs and black robes but naked and with bones in their noses. That way, they will at least be getting off to an honest start.

My advice to you, if you and your family members are not all garden variety neurotics of the sort that pass muster with these savages, is to write your state senator or assemblyman and DEMAND that he introduce a bill abolishing character and fitness committees in your state. Although bar associations are technically private, because their members have a virtual monopoly on political office holding, all their actions qualify as state action that is subject to the Fourteenth Amendment of the US Constitution.

#### 4. MEMORANDUM ON A THEFT

7/31/2014

On or about July 25, 2001, the BIOS password failed to work on my WinBook (laptop) computer. This computer was being used to upgrade my unpublished and uncopyrighted works. Tech support informed me that the CMOS chip was apparently bad and that the computer would have to be sent to their California repair place.

I had just previously ordered tickets to Iceland. My instincts told me that something was foul, but on July 27, I sent the computer anyway, insured for \$3,000. See receipts, Exhibit A. (I no longer have the evidentiary documents.)

On August 3 at approximately 4PM, Arnold, the young security person (at our Arlington Apartment Building, 139-15 83rd Ave, Briarwood, NY 11435; a man who also studies at John Jay College of Police Science) rang me to inform me that a package had arrived for me the previous day, but that it had somehow "disappeared." FedEx tracking revealed that the package had been delivered to Arnold at 9:44 AM on August 2. (See Online Track, Exhibit B.) He signed for it and failed to secure it and to inform me of its arrival.

I informed Mr. Miller, the investigator for Arnold's security company, Armrest Security Patrol, 941 Coney Island Ave., 941-2843, that I believed that the secret police (CIA or FBI) had taken the package from Arnold. Mr. Miller assured me that he shared my concerns and would report back to me.

On August 5, I called the company and asked to speak to Mr. Miller. They told me he had either been fired or had quit.

On August 7, I went to the 107 police precinct to file a complaint. PO Hochman hinted that I was wasting my time and his time and told me to go elsewhere.

On August 8, P.A.A. Bellamy at the 107 helped me to file the complaint. (See Incident Information Slip, Exhibit C.) She said it would take a week for a copy of it to be mailed to me from downtown. Current date is September 5 and it still has not arrived.

In retrospect, I suspect a fascist little vermin who lives with a paralegal one floor below me, a fellow who Arnold questioned about my package because he was listed as having received one at about the time my package disappeared. I believe that this worm is an agent who has been burglarizing my apartment when Lupe, my spouse, is at work and I am at the gym. Other cops attend the gym and can notify the burglar when I leave. The police are incensed by my psychosexual development theory. Their bosses, the Council people, are incensed by my class struggle theory. They know that I have boasted of knowing how the antitrust and patent law needs to be modified to effectively regulate monopolies. I have been refusing to share this info. When they couldn't get into my computer, because of the BIOS password protection that I put on it, they used this little rat to burn out the CMOS chip that holds the password. Then they used him again to steal the repaired computer when FedEx delivered it. In this situation, most people would sue the security company and the co-op and Arnold. But the courts have already amply indicated to me that I am not entitled to any protection of the New York or US law.

Moreover, they waited until I had purchased my tickets to go abroad to commit this theft, knowing that I wouldn't be around to pursue the matter.

July 31, 2014 addendum: *this is the kind of heavy-handed and illegal treatment that creative and progressive thinkers can probably expect to experience everywhere within our Orwellian world.* On a later occasion, in Carlowe, Ireland, Irish police stole my computer from a locked, youth hostel storeroom. Even in China, my house has been burglarized several times. On one occasion, they were even got into my safe, which requires two keys that I kept in different cities. They removed real property certificates of ownership. (Their intent was not to steal the property but to prevent me from selling it.)

## 5. COUNTER PUNCH

Mrs. Fitzgerald  
Office of the Consulate General of Ireland  
345 Park Avenue  
New York, NY 10154-0037

June 26, 2002

Re: the "paranoid schizophrenia" of "unknown duration" that is cited as a third cause of death on my deceased, mother's death certificate

Dear Mrs. Fitzgerald,

As you may have noticed, the national character here is a founder effect. It was molded by the persecution and oppression of the first generation of every American family, by the plight of immigrants and slaves. Native-born Americans resolve to avoid their forebears' drudgery and humiliation, to be "successful." Thus, success in America means getting money by any means (gangsterism) and not being different, blindly believing and obeying authority (fascism).

To whatever extent one opposes the homegrown gangsterism (the economic expression of the national character) and fascism (the political expression of the same), one becomes "Un-American," "dangerous," and set upon by the considerable forces of the American state. The abuse of Un-Americans is of two varieties: 1) direct and conventional violation of civil and constitutionally guaranteed rights by members of the state and 2) indirect and creative attempts to isolate, insult and discredit us through the misuse of third parties.

I strongly suspect that the vague, third cause of death entered by a physician upon my recently deceased, mother's death certificate is an abuse of this second variety.

My mother was indeed a very confused person. She was burdened by more than just the lies of our culture (of ancestors and contemporaries). She was lied to by most of her family, by the people she most needed and thought she could trust. During her middle years, when I was still too naïve to be of much help, her confusion rose to the level of the most confused and vulnerable people, the people who are savagely and hypocritically branded as schizophrenic. (See the 8/6/2014 Addendum, below.)

But by the last decades of her life, she had comprehended the family lies. She was little - - if any -- crazier than the average (neurotic) American, and she was never any less conscious of her tobacco abuse than the average smoker.

Sincerely,

David Robert Huttner

Censored author, censored attorney, censored stockbroker, censored computer programmer and Un-American applicant for Irish citizenship

8/6/2014 Addendum:

We are all a bit schizophrenic due the strong mixed emotions that we have for one another, love resulting from us being a herd animal that must cooperate with one another to survive and thrive and hate resulting from being at the top of the food chain, without a natural predator and having failed to set limits upon our genetic competition. The negative side of our ambivalence gives rise to the myriad of lies that generation after generation of successful savages has contributed to our "cultures." We are of one decent, honest and good personality (Doctors Jekyll) when we are challenging those lies and trying to be open and honest; and we are of the other and opposite personality (Misters Hyde, as in hide the truth) when we are subscribing to the lies, playing dumb, using them as cover, or being the good little fascists who blindly follow and obey and (thereby) promote them. I'm trying to eradicate the Hyde in myself and others. Please try to do the same.

## 6. THE ALLEGED SUICIDE OF DAVID KELLY [4]

7/20/2003



A person commits suicide for some combination of the following reasons:

1. False and alienated beliefs have left him totally isolated and rendered his life meaningless;
2. Extreme psychological repression of desires, impulses or awareness has caused him to hate himself (has caused the vague feeling that something about himself is not right);
3. Extreme guilt from conscious wrongdoing has caused him to hate himself.

After performing his civic duty to his countrymen, after publicly baring his chest of his complicity in war crimes, David Kelly would have suffered less from alienation, repression, guilt and self-hatred than at any time in his lengthy career with the Ministry of "Defense."

Anyone who truly believes that David Kelly committed suicide should contact me immediately for a great deal on a bridge I'm selling.

## 7. LETTER TO ALEXANDER EPSTEIN

3/24/2004

Hi Mr. Epstein,

I liked your "Call to Reason" and clipped it out of the 9/30/1994 NY Times. You should greatly appreciate my enclosed eBooks. Below is an outline of the criminal and tortuous censorship that the works and I have suffered over the last fifteen years. The outline explains why I am forced to give away these works on CDs.

I first discovered the prehistoric meaning of the world's flood myths in 1989. I realized that "the Flood" is one of countless sacred metaphors for a Species War. The Species War is the prehistoric analog of or model for the extreme ambivalence that we feel for our same sex contemporaries owing to our failure to set limits upon our genetic competition. I refer to this past ambivalence for our parent species and the ongoing ambivalence for our genetic competitors as the Fraternal Complex. I realized that this complex can only be overcome by educating the public about the deeper meaning of our religions and by eliminating the negative side of our ambivalence toward our ongoing genetic competitors. To do the latter, we must set limits upon our genetic competition. We must codify and enact laws that inaugurate equal opportunity and population control as social and political objectives of the highest priority.

The first copies of my works were sent to members of the Council on Foreign Relations. Because my political program would require them to make the greatest of the short-run sacrifices, they deserved to be the first to know about it. By telling them and only them first, I could also be certain that any radical change in my personal fortunes could then be attributed to them.

Changes were indeed forthcoming as their reactions ranged from indifference to hysteria. One of them had me fired from a brokerage firm when I suggested that she return the manuscript with which she was avowedly displeased. After being apprised by me of the more figurative and deeper meaning of our religions, Council members from my hometown (Indianapolis) created a new \$5,000,000 foundation whose mission is to promote the literal belief in religion. My communications became increasingly monitored. Madeline Murray O'Hare and two of her close relatives disappeared approximately two weeks after I began to contact the American Atheists League and tell them about my books. The elites took increasing control of my children, placing them in expensive private schools and giving them every sort of privilege that is beyond my financial ability to provide.

When an FBI agent suggested that the Catholic Church might be willing to buy my books, I responded, "Not for less than \$33,000,000 they won't." Of course, I was only yanking his chain. I'd never consider caving in to censors at any price. Days later I got a call to pick up a French diplomat and former neighbor at Tudor City. I drove out there to pick him up in the limo that the police had given me. (I feel justified in accepting means of production from them when they prevent me from obtaining other employment or practicing the professions for which I'm trained.) Low and behold, with whom did he walk out but a

cardinal that had come all the way from the Vatican! Negotiations never got started, because I couldn't stop laughing.

When I made known my determination to attend law school (in hope of better defending myself and my controversial works), I was one or two days past the deadline in applying to CUNY Law School which is one mile from my former co-op in Queens. I soon received an unsolicited offer of a full scholarship to attend the University of Tulsa Law School. I had been hoping to emigrate to China and publish my books from there. Low and behold -- a lovely Chinese MBA candidate showed up at Tulsa at the same time I did. We became an item, and I hoped to make her my next wife and business partner until I discovered that she couldn't even hold on to the copy that I would give her to read.

Upon graduating from law school (CUNY) and nailing the bar exam, the CIA took over the "Character and Fitness Committee" and resorted to deliberate lies, falsification of court documents and mail fraud to block my admission to the bar. My lawyer and I were subtly informed that I had to quit all efforts to publish my books if I ever wanted to practice law anywhere. My "Motion to Admit notwithstanding the Committee's Rejection of my Application" was apparently an effective counterpunch. The police burglarized my home to replace the original, deliberately false and embarrassing letter citing grounds for a Character and Fitness Committee hearing with an innocuous letter containing no grounds that would mandate a hearing. They burglarized my home on at least one other occasion. To get into my computer, they burned out the CMOS chip. The computer was later stolen from the doorman on its return from the repair shop.

When I went to Europe to start giving out my works on CD (in an effort to defeat the censorship), the American elites and their police criminals induced the Guardia in Carlowe, Ireland to steal another one of my computers. This one had been locked in the storeroom of the youth hostel. I knew that the police had taken it, in part because they had two tails on me in the town at the time it was taken. When I accused them, they refused to issue a police report and got one of their thugs to physically attack me.

Earlier, the American secret police had bribed away from me a grade school and high school girl friend. Two days before I succeeded in tracking her down on the Internet (there were over one hundred people with her name in the USA), they offered her a lucrative and glamorous job at NASA. She had been working as a database administrator in a hospital and would have been an ideal partner for me. But low and behold—when I got to Finland, a beautiful Finnish database administrator befriended me—a woman who is quite obviously a police agent.

Presently, the police are sabotaging my websites; and they have gotten to and turned my printer. They can always find and turn a printer. They have forced me, therefore, to give my books away in pdf form on CD with annotations urging readers and booksellers to copy and distribute them.

I urge the same of you, Mr. Epstein. Please make at least ten copies of the CD and give them out to the ten most honest and intelligent people you know. It would be even better if you could get a copy to each of the Nobel Laureates who endorsed the International Conference on Population and Development. And get well soon.

**"The only valid censorship  
of ideas is the right of  
people not to listen."**

**- Tom Smothers**

## 8. PLAN FOR THE ENGLISH TEACHER INVASION OF CHINA

David Huttner  
PRC, Jiangsu Province  
Nantong City  
50 North Zhu Jia Yuan Road  
Yue Long School  
Dormitory Building #208  
T: 13761457806  
E: davidhuttner@eseenet.com

Honorable Senator Richard G. Lugar  
306 Hart Senate Office Building  
Washington, D.C. 20510-1401  
T: (202) 224-4814  
E: senator\_lugar@lugar.senate.gov

Wednesday, June 23, 2004

Re: America's foreign relations with the world's most populous and dynamic country

Dear Senator Lugar,

Kudos to you Sir for the speech you delivered at Tufts a few weeks ago. It made me proud to call you an old friend and mentor.

I currently live in Nantong, China where I teach English. Although my standard of living is significantly lower materially, I am quite happy here. China is a very civilized place, and English teachers are in tremendous demand here.

Your Tufts statements regarding our need to devote more of our energy and resources to diplomacy and to dispel the illusion that cultural differences can be resolved with military force crystallized a plan that had been stirring in my mind.

The plan involves a fancy, custom-made \$2000 bicycle that can be disassembled and packed into a 62" suitcase that can be taken aboard any commercial airline, bus or train. **[5]** I came to China with such a bike. Although this bicycle embodies some enticing, patented technology, it is a white elephant. Only an accomplished weightlifter can tote it around—even in the wheeled suitcase. It wastefully employs a host of heavy and expensive materials, and many design aspects have not been well thought out. I myself,

with no engineering background, thought of several basic and patentable improvements that could be made to it.[6]

The plan also involves American college students who believe—as we do—that it is possible to build a world that is based on cooperation, understanding and law rather than violence. I fully agree with you that there are many more Americans in our category than people realize. We are simply under-funded and too often shouted down by the courser variety of individual who is at war within himself, continually projecting that war onto the world around him and forever in search of a conflict—be it in the street, the courtroom or on the battlefield.

Most positive and diplomatic young Americans would jump at the chance to summer here in China, helping Chinese children to learn English and enriching themselves through exposure to a very different but beautiful and interesting culture -- but for one problem. Most of them do not come from privileged backgrounds and need to earn money in summer to finance their educations.

I believe, Senator Lugar, that:

With the encouragement of yourself, Senator Biden and a few national officers of the American Federation of Teachers,

With the donated services of Air China and American Airlines (the latter being desperate for some good, international PR),

With free room and board from the localities within China,

And with the inducement of a light-weight, high-tech, well-designed travel bicycle that would be theirs to use in China and take home as a gift and souvenir,

Thousands of American college students of the positive, diplomatic variety could be induced to invest \$300 in an online ESL or TESL (Teaching English as a Second Language) course, come to China to teach English for one summer and put off graduating for a semester.

Notice also that a bicycle of the type I am envisioning might play a substantial role in helping to slow global warming. Sensing that the development of this bicycle would be the most problematic aspect of the plan, I went first with my \$2000 white-elephant-travel-bicycle to the world's largest bicycle manufacturer, Shanghai Phoenix. Their engineers and executives spent several weeks studying my bike and recommendations.

They concluded that it might be possible, at considerable expense, to design and manufacture such a bike, but for the (mostly American) patents. I am willing to give away my patentable contributions. But of course:

My innovative recommendations are not my sole contribution to society;

I am not overly impressed with them;

I am not alienated from anyone, because I understand that we can have a civilized and sustainable world whenever we set limits upon our genetic competition and abolish the extreme strategies for genetic competition (the K and R strategies) by inaugurating equal opportunity and population control;

I realize that most of the world's less privileged people have had much less opportunity than I to devote themselves to creative, intellectual activities and lack the resources to patent or copyright their creative contributions even when they do make them;

And my ambitions have not been inflated by the ever-expanding American community of patent examiners, lawyers and judges who devote their unproductive lives to wrangling over who thought of what first and who is deserving of what claims upon social production.

Might you, Senator Lugar, or one of your more recent and more diplomatic protégés talk some sense into the applicable patent holders? There never will be a very big market for poorly designed and under-capitalized, \$2000 bicycles. Moreover, the Chinese don't need bicycle torque couplings or brush-reinforced plastic frames for their domestic market. They are quite content with the \$40 bicycles they make now.

Still following in your wake,  
David Huttner  
("Big Chief Muck-a-muck" **[7]**)



#### 9. ANOTHER NAIVE ATTEMPT TO MAKE PEACE IN THE MIDEAST

During the final days of his life and prime ministry, Ariel Sharon made what appeared to be sincere peace initiatives. In another naive attempt to further the Mideast peace process, I then wrote the following letter to Pervez Musharraf.

President Pervez Musharraf  
Islamabad, Pakistan

Thursday, February 24, 2005

RE: The enclosed update of my works and the use of them at this moment

Dear President Musharraf,

Enclosed please find an enhanced and improved update of my works. Use the "compare" option on the document drop-down menu of Adobe Acrobat to compare these versions with your earlier versions of the works.

Please do not hesitate to make copies for Ayatollah Ali Khomeini and President Assad if, in your judgment, the works can help them to improve their relations with Israel.

In my view, to prevent retrogression and an escalation of the violence in the Mideast, it is essential that friendship and cooperation be quickly and publicly established between Israel, Syria and Iran. Such a rapid improvement is necessary for the Syrian government because the people of Lebanon feel the improvement in Israeli attitudes and are weary of being dominated by their

stronger, Syrian allies. Such a rapid improvement is necessary for the Iranian government to eliminate the background of chaos and discord. This background provides a cover for those who would like to make yet another conquest and steal Iranian oil. It also provides plausibility to the malicious intentions that the predators impute to their would-be victims. Such a rapid improvement is necessary for the Sharon government because it is sincerely trying to repair its relations with its neighbors and needs the help and encouragement of those neighbors to bring Zionist extremists to heel.

Surely it is not necessary to remind you, President Musharraf, of how dangerous it is and how much courage it takes to rapidly change the course and direction of a state. But whatever the dangers and the sacrifices may be, because the predators are swift, men of good will must be at least as swift as they.

Finally, please give my warmest regards to our mutual friend, General Quoreshi.

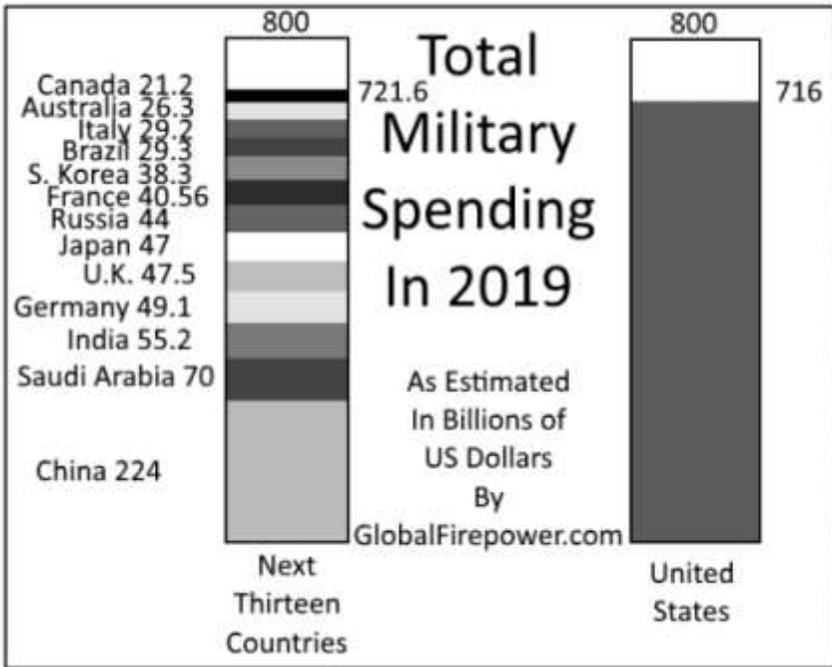
Sincerely,

David Huttner

7/31/2014 addendum:

I now realize that the people of the Mideast, Muslims, Christians and Jews alike, are powerless to make peace. They each need the religious extremists within their own countries for defense in the event of being attacked by powerful, externally-led coalitions. The peace process cannot begin in the Middle East. It can only end there. Peace of Earth must begin through the initiative of people who are secure enough to dispense with the ignorant evils of racism, nationalism and religion and who are sane enough to compromise. That means us, my fellow Americans. In particular, it means our de facto leaders, the permanent members of the Council on Foreign Relations. That is why I sent the very first copies of my book, *Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization*, to permanent members of the CFR. I am still waiting for them to endorse it and publish it. Until they do, the blame for every human tragedy is as much on their individual heads as on anyone's.





10.

### Military Spending

9/8/2006

In 1795, James Madison, the principal author of the U.S. Constitution, said this about military spending: "Of all the enemies to public liberty war is, perhaps, the most to be dreaded because it comprises and develops the germ of every other. War is the parent of armies; from these precede debts and taxes ... known instruments for bringing the many under the domination of the few. No nation could preserve its freedom during continual warfare." Obviously, Madison was a wise man. He understood that the military and its contractors who use fear to feather their nests, to blackmail the people and become an ever-greater parasite upon the public body. As he predicted, this parasite has bled the American public white. Madison's most famous quotations can be viewed at <http://www.quotes-encouraging.com/quote/enemies-public-liberty-war-perhaps-151/>.

A little over two hundred years later, in the fall of 2005, Donald Rumsfeld, U.S. Secretary of "Defense" under the George W. Bush administration, criticized China, the world's number three (now the world's number two)\* military spender for growing its annual military budget to \$90 billion.

Yesterday, September 7, 2006, the U.S. Senate approved the \$469 billion military budget that Rumsfeld and other hawks of the Bush administration were requesting. The wars in Afghanistan and Iraq that the Bush-Rumsfeld clique has engineered have already cost the American taxpayers an estimated \$500 billion.

Wouldn't Madison be turning in his grave to know what has become of the nation in 200 years? Does contemporary American hypocrisy know no bounds? Go to

<http://www.globalissues.org/Geopolitics/ArmsTrade/Spending.asp> for an especially good commentary on America's military spending.

7/31/2014 addendum: as soon as we overcome all our prejudices, moderate our differences and unite humanity into the one, virtual and loving family that we ought to be; we will have need of only coast guards, skeleton, local police forces and one, super-high-tech, planetary military tasked with defending us in the unlikely event of an invasion by aliens.

5/20/2017: the attempts of any country or individual persons to obtain military or physical power over others is indicative of a sick mind and is characteristic of angry latent homosexuals who cannot love and devote their lives to "getting even" with the rest of us. The attempt leads to arms races and a collective waste of human and material resources. Our history and prehistory show (and *Decoding the Deluge* shows quite clearly) that the imperialist peoples who dominated and oppressed weaker peoples earned the hatred of those they oppressed and all paid dearly for it in the long run. The only real security obtainable is to be gained not through domination or attempted domination but through eliminating the contradictions that lead to conflict. This is, of course, the main purpose of my books in general and the Huttner/Orwell Treaty/Amendment in particular (Chapter 52 herein). Putting an end to war, uniting humanity into one virtual and loving family is – in our time – entirely possible.

\*1/11/2020: the military spending bar graph was updated on this date. The negative trend has been worsening. *In 2016, the U. S. military budget was bigger than those of the next **eight** countries combined. For 2019, it was almost as big as the next **thirteen** countries combined. Big Brother is intent upon remaining a savage and controlling population—not by controlling and decreasing the birth rate but--by increasing the death rate with disease, neglect, crime, warfare, etc.*

## 11. A NOTE ABOUT THE OTHER RELIGIOUS "CODE" TITLES

9/14/2006

I discovered the symbolic, prehistoric meaning of the world's flood myths in the summer of 1989. Very soon after that I entitled my evolving essay, *Decoding the Deluge*.

I am a very blunt and open person who makes no concessions to the prejudices and illusions of others and insists upon telling the truth as he sees it. It could have been safely predicted that this, my first serious social science effort, would be severely censored. It was. See the litany of persecution that is within my Letter to Alexander Epstein, herein.

Now, I have no knowledge, personal or indirect, about any of the many other authors who have been writing books about religion with the word "Code" in the title. Starting with Michael Drosnin's, *Bible Code*, in 1998 and including Dan Brown's, best-selling *Da Vinci Code*, in 2003, there have been at least a half dozen such books. As far as I know, none of these authors are secret police agents, and none of them are familiar with my book, *Decoding the Deluge*. Yet given the amount of persecution, business interference and civil rights violations that I have suffered regarding my title and the high degree of organization, money and power of my censors, it is extremely likely that many of these other, religious "Code" books are in some way connected with those censors. (For example, a police agent may have suggested the title to the author or to the publisher who retains the author.)

Be that as it may, it is necessary for me to point out that the broad subject of religion and the word "code" in the titles are the only similarities between these more recent books and my *Decoding the Deluge*.

*Decoding the Deluge and finding the path for civilization* is a nonfiction work of social science. Its author (myself) is NOT a Christian or fundamentalist believer in ANY religion. "Decoding" is used in the title merely because it is alliterative with the word "Deluge." (Both words begin with the "D" sound.) I use the word "Decoding" to mean "De-symbolizing," substituting an original, more precise, concrete and less ambiguous concept for the later, more abstract and ambiguous one. It refers to a process that is exactly the opposite of poetry creation. Nowhere in my book do I suggest that any of our ancestors consciously attempted to hide religious knowledge via any sort of linguistic code. Indeed, I and other responsible scholars who have studied the Gnostics and the mystery cults that indulged in obscurantism have either strongly suggested (e.g. Samuel Angus) or insisted (e.g. Walter Burkert and myself) that these priests had no uncommon knowledge to hide. Moreover, as my Chapter 5 reveals, the distortion of oral history and taboo knowledge into religious myth and ritual occurred via processes that were unconscious and mostly intergenerational.



## 12. A DESPERATE CALL TO ALL REASONABLE AND SANE CITIZENS

3/31/2007

Every day, more and more political, concerned and thoughtful people realize that we are approaching a precipice the likes of which humanity has never seen. The evidence of at least one prehistoric collapse of the Western Antarctic Ice Sheet and the danger of it again sliding into the sea--is mounting. Not "If" but "When" this slowly unfolding cycle plays out to its catastrophic conclusion, the ocean level will very rapidly rise by 15 to 20 feet (4.57 to 6.10 meters); and most of the world's great metropolises and perhaps billions of people will be lost.

Our most likely means of preventing this catastrophe is to eliminate the burning of all fossil fuels (oil and coal) as rapidly as possible and to lower the human population as rapidly as possible until that time when we can wean ourselves off fossil fuels completely. Accomplishing this will require a degree of global cooperation that can only be achieved by a politically unified world, a world that is free of ignorance, poverty and war. Freeing the world of ignorance, poverty and war will require that we integrate the worlds' peoples by resolving our most fundamental differences. The international dialog needed to resolve our fundamental differences cannot begin until the world's political leaders and their respective peoples see themselves as they are seen by others.

This is the basic task that my book, *Decoding the Deluge and finding the path for civilization*, sets out to accomplish. The book attempts to trace the development of our fundamental differences and to explain why and how our various extremes must be moderated to eliminate ignorance, poverty and war, unify humanity and stabilize our physical environment.

Unfortunately, in both countries in which I have lived since writing *Decoding the Deluge*, the governments (of the United States and China), the main "players" in the world today have resorted to numerous unethical (and in the case of the United States, criminal) attempts to bribe and coerce me into improving my characterization of themselves and their cultures. Each of these most powerful and influential governments is astute enough to see such talks as ultimately inevitable, but each wants to enter into them in bad faith, with a false face, jockeying for advantages--as if they were selling fish in a marketplace!

Although the leaders of both the United States and China presume to know what is best for the rest of us, it is obvious to this scholar that they are very mediocre, commonplace opportunists who have achieved positions of power and influence by telling wishful thinkers what they want to hear. They are utterly incompetent to accomplish the most serious and important political tasks that lie before us. Adherence to their policies and deference to their will can only guarantee further global warming, the continued collapse of the West Antarctic Ice Sheet, a catastrophic rise in sea level, the onset of another ice age and another dark age for humanity.

Thus, it is necessary for me to offer my works free of charge and to beg you to read them, to educate yourselves as to the basic issues and to pressure your governments – remold them if necessary -- to do what is right and necessary.

### 13. ADVICE TO A LOVELORN FEMALE STUDENT

6/13/2007

My advice to you is to find the person who looks most like your father (and yourself). That person will have the face that you most adore and want to be with. If we are talking about a guy, that guy's mother will look like you. Here's why. We have been selected in our evolution for some genetic mechanism that causes guys to look facially like their mothers and gals to look facially like their fathers. Let's express these two statements as  $m = mm$  and  $w = wf$ . Therefore, if a guy ( $m$ ) looks like your father ( $wf$ ), if  $m = wf$ , then by double substitution of the values in the previous equations,  $mm = w$ , the man's mother ( $mm$ ) will look like you ( $w$ ).

Note also that we're visual animals. The optic nerves leading to the brain are many times the size of the auditory ones. Looks are not everything, but they're the single most important thing.

Find that person who looks most like your father, and -- given similar awareness, values and goals -- he or she will be likely to love you.



However, you want your Mr. or Ms. LooksRight and ThinksRight to also be Mr. or Ms. DesiresRight. Our sexual orientations are determined by whether we have an effective father or (given one) our sibling relationships. [8] Our orientations are as different as our families. If you didn't have an effective father, you'll desire your own sex. If you did, you'll desire the gender(s) of your sibling(s).

## 14. MC CAIN'S AMERICA (A SPOOF)

7/21/2008

Publishers, Gentlemen,

Through my CIA contacts, I've obtained a copy of John McCain's acceptance speech at the up-coming Republican National Convention. It is remarkable for its candor and its revelation of how much the Republican Party and the nation have changed since the time of Lincoln. However, since it is only a sneak preview of a rough draft, please keep "McCain's America" strictly confidential.

Eleven score and twelve years ago

Our patriarchs financed upon this continent

A new empire, battle-hardened

And dedicated to ruling the world

Now we are engaged in minor altercations

Testing whether this empire or any empire

So conceived and so dedicated can live the dream

At issue is whether the American masses

Can remain tough and faithful enough

To serve and obey their social betters

The world will little note nor long remember

What we say here

Despite the monopolization of the media

Guaranteeing that the same message

Will be blasted hourly into every car, household and headphone

But the world will never forget how average Americans

account for themselves

It's your job to dedicate yourselves to the unfinished work that

lies before you

Let it never be said that you were quitters

That you allowed a bunch of turban-heads and camel-jockeys

To control their own sandboxes and the oil under them

Resolve here and now that the 5,000 Americans

That have died for the empire on Middle East sands

Shall not have died in vain

Let the rest of the world think and say what it may

Maintain the faith, and we shall prevail

Because God is a true American

## 15. PITCH TO TALK SHOW HOSTS

1/23/2009

Barack Obama, Hu Jintao, Vladimir Putin, Angela Merkel, Gordon Brown, Nicolas Sarkozy and the other world leaders combined cannot tell you and your listeners what we need to do to solve our pervasive problems and civilize our world. They don't have a clue as to the way forward because they are -- like all our contemporaries -- clueless as to where we've been. Oh, they may have a handle on history; but written history is only five thousand (5,000) years old. People exactly like us have been on this planet for roughly 150,000 years. And our parent species dominated the earth for roughly two million (2,000,000) years! For all our prehistory, we have only a spotty archeological record, customs and rituals (the original meanings of which we are unconscious) and mythology (what remains of our oral histories). I'm the only guy who knows what the customs, rituals and mythology, what our past, is about; and, accordingly, I'm the only guy who knows the way forward.

You doubt me, of course! These are big boasts; but I back them up in my newly published eBook, *Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization*. Check it out at: <https://www.smashwords.com/books/view/324516> or at <http://www.DavidHuttnerBooks.com>.

I'm sure that you will understand it and find it mind-blowing. Contact me when you want an interview via ConferenceNow or Webex, Yahoo IM, etc.

16. LETTER TO THE COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS

2/7/2009

Permanent Members of the CFR, Ladies and Gentlemen,

The enclosed book is my gift to the world, but I have assembled it largely with the American people and with you in mind. The most recent and significant additions are on page 623. This page explains better than any other why the US trade deficits with Eastern countries, especially China, cannot be eliminated except through socialist revolution. I believe that if you read this book slowly and carefully, from cover to cover, you will agree with me that, in a historical sense, we are coming to the end of savagery. We are coming to the end of history as we have known it. We are coming to the unification of humanity into one virtual and loving family. We are coming to a communist world. Barring the slippage of a major ice sheet that returns us to a very dark ice age or something totally unforeseen like the invasion of space aliens or the impact of a very large asteroid, this outcome is inevitable.

You have the means—and with this book, the know-how—to decide how fast and with how much suffering we arrive at our destination. The choice is yours. You can violate your instincts, violate your family and class traditions to do what's right for humanity, or you can follow them. You can be remembered as some of the greatest leaders the world has ever known or be largely forgotten as just another clique of Hollenzollers and Hapsburgers.

17. SELF-PREPARED TEACHER RECOMMENDATION LETTER

2/26/2010

RE: David Huttner

Dear Mr. X,

Mr. Huttner has been teaching English to our first year, senior 1 students since September of 2008. Although he is an outspoken and controversial person, he is very popular with our students and highly regarded by them. I have permitted him to teach with the methods, materials and teaching plans of his choice and struggled to defend him from our more conservative brethren. He has consistently performed with dedication and enthusiasm.

While acknowledging that self-defense sometimes requires us to dissemble, he contends that knowing and telling the truth is vital to our intellectual development, to avoiding learning blocks and systemic taxation of our mental energy. He believes that it is especially important for people to know the truth about our evolution and 150,000-year prehistory. He says that most people, who have only a mythical understanding of that prehistory, are much like victims of amnesia. They lack confidence in who they are and what their future aims and directions must be.

Mr. Huttner insists that he only pretends to be an English teacher here at Nantong's elite middle school. Noting that Chinese people are the world's best linguists, and English has evolved as the world's simplest, trade-and-port language; David says that intermediate and advanced Chinese students don't require an English teacher. Rather, he sees himself as a social science teacher whose role is to help people discover basic truths about our past and the world around us. Especially problematic, he says, are the widespread negative attitudes and over-generalizations about English due to its association with colonialism and imperialism. He notes that, "Nothing in this world is all good or all bad..." and that, "English is perhaps the most positive product of western colonialism and imperialism."

David boasts that by teaching the material of his book as quickly as students can absorb it, by promoting a philosophy that fosters truthfulness, by liberating within students minds all the psychic energy that is continually devoted to repressing all awareness that contradicts a cultural inheritance of lies that is as old as our species and growing with each new generation and by improving students' attitudes about the world language (English); he can help most students more quickly than any of his colleagues can. He even claims to have a design for a program that will enable us here in China to develop, "a generation of Einsteins and Da Vincis" who can free us of our dependence upon western science and technology and insure the dominance of all our industries.

To what extent his claims are true or exaggerated, I can only speculate. But I can tell you this: a few months ago, his students from last year participated in a college bowl quiz contest on the Internet that was open to all second-year middle school students in Jiangsu

Province. (Nantong is only one of about eleven cities its size or bigger in Jiangsu Province.) Although the quiz covered all subjects and although our school has always been famous for the academic prowess of our students, David's last year students bested the competition to an unprecedented extent. They took the 1st, 2nd, 3rd, 4th and 5th place awards. Additionally, I've heard that many of David's students from other schools here in Nantong have earned scholarships. I know for a fact that this summer, two of the elementary students whom he teaches at his home on weekends went to Beijing to take part in a nationwide English contest and came home with 2nd and 5th place prizes.

Sincerely,

DR: LZ (Nantong Middle School Assistant Head Master)

## 18. BOOK CLUB PITCH

5/19/2010

Book Club Friends,

The greatest and most fascinating story you'll ever read is the story of us all, the story of man. You're probably wondering, "How do you know? Isn't our prehistory a black box?"

It has been, until recently. As a little child, when you visited a zoo and obtained some species awareness; you started to wonder about the history of man. As you pursued your curiosity, you discovered that written history goes back only 5,000 years. For all the remainder, which anthropologists assure us is the overwhelmingly-greater part of the life of Man; we have only religion and anthropology texts to turn to. The anthropology texts tell us about existing ethnic groups and a very spotty and fragmentary fossil record. Many of us suspect that our religions contain what remains of our oral history; but our religions are loaded with metaphysical, mystical and magical thinking. Only children can believe literally in them, and most adults give up trying to make any sense of them.

I didn't. In 1989, I discovered the symbolic meaning of the world's flood myths. This discovery led to a scientific understanding and systematic unraveling of everything you'd ever want to know about or connected with religion and a basic outline of our prehistory. The hallucinatory nature of our religions is owing to the violence of that prehistory, violence that traumatized our ancestors.

Our prehistory, the basic story of man, is not just a great and dramatic story. It's also an essential part of the education we need to understand our present world and the course we must chart for the future. The first five chapters of *Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization* equip you with the intellectual tools you'll need to decode religious myths and rituals, to uncover our prehistory. These chapters require more than a little effort to read. But the dividends for that effort are enormous. Version 24 should be available at <https://www.smashwords.com/books/view/324516> or at <http://www.DavidHuttnerBooks.com>. If not, contact me at any of my social media coordinates listed at the back of this book.

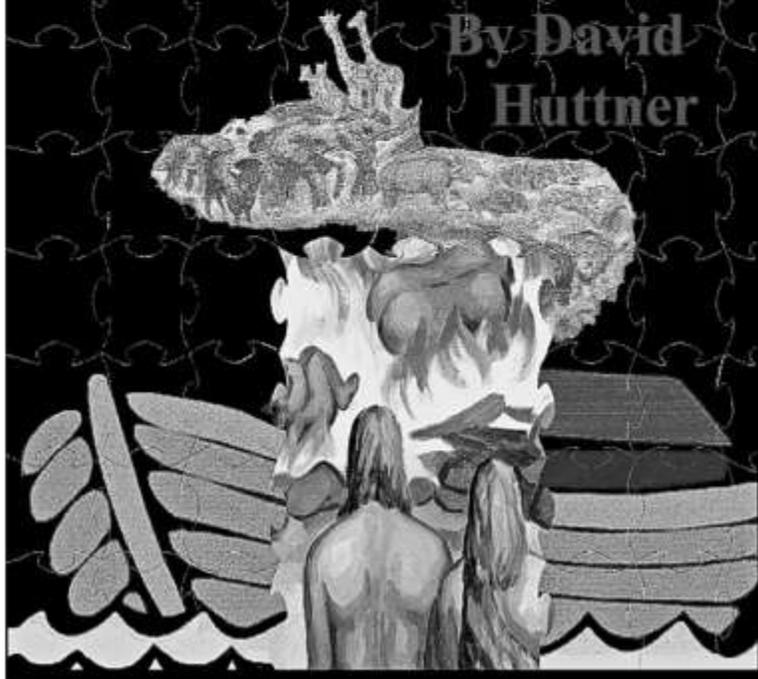
VOLUME 1



# DECODING THE DELUGE

and finding the path for civilization

By David  
Huttner



## 19. THE CIVIL WAR IN THE UNITED STATES

(A Lecture Delivered to the Senior 1 Students of Nantong Middle School)

10/19/2010

What do you know about the American Civil War, the War Between the States? The dates were 1860 to 1865. The issue, the question that the war had to decide, was chattel slavery. (Draw a map of the country and outline and hatch the slave south.)

Chattels are movable property. Slavery is a productive relationship whereby one person owns another in the same way that we might own a dog or a horse. By 1860, chattel slavery had been abolished, eliminated, outlawed, everywhere except Russia and the southern United States, this area here. (Point to the slave states.)



In Russia, it was a milder form of slavery known as serfdom. In the Southern states of my country, the African Americans were enslaved. Of course, our earliest ancestors all came from Africa, but people didn't know that then. Only the dark-skinned people most recently out of Africa were enslaved. The slaves were locked up on plantations, huge farms in the South, where they grew cotton. Cotton, the stuff we use for most of our clothing, was very profitable. Almost the whole of this area had been devoted to cotton growing. Cotton is grown and picked in the hot sun.

How many of you have read the book or seen the movie, "Gone with the Wind"? Raise your hands. Both the movie and the book were great and described life in the South before, during and after the Civil War. The story showed you two plantations. Plantations were the huge farms that produced the cotton. Most had thousands of acres and thousands of slaves. The slaves led miserable lives. The only white folks on the plantation tended to be the slave owner, his family and an overseer who supervised the slaves. The

slave owner and his family lived lives of fabulous wealth and ease. If a slave tried to run away to the North, men with guns and dogs went after him and generally brought him back in chains.

Picking cotton was hard work, and slaves had no rights. A slave owner could rape slave women, impregnate them, sell off members of the slave's family or beat or work the slave to death for any or no reason. As obviously monstrous as slavery was, the slave owners didn't see it that way. They invented rationales for it, propaganda that said that Africans were inferior; slavery is natural, etc.

Slave owners then were the counterparts of the mineral owners and military weapons manufacturers of today. Minerals are valuable things under the ground: oil, iron ore, gold, copper, etc. Minerals are needed by everyone and are like the land in that no one has produced it. No one person or group should be allowed to own them. Just as the land is owned and controlled by the government in socialist countries, minerals, starting with oil, should be owned and controlled by the world government. How else will we ever get peoples and nations to stop fighting over minerals? Ditto for military weapons manufacturing. If weapons were all owned and controlled by the global government, then differences within the human family would be resolved rationally, without violence. You all know this, right? It's not hard to figure out. Yet, savage as the private ownership of minerals and military weapons are, their owners are as unwilling to renounce this form of savagery as the slave owners were unwilling to renounce their savagery.

But we try to avoid fighting whenever possible, so for many decades, northern politicians in Washington tried to peacefully settle the differences with the southern slave owners. They compromised with them. (A compromise is a peace agreement between two arguing parties. Each one says, "I'll give in to you here, if you'll give in to me there.") Perhaps the most outrageous compromise was the agreement by the northern states to return runaway slaves to their southern owners. This policy was even upheld by the U.S. Supreme Court, the highest court, in their Dred Scott decision.

The most famous compromise was the 1820 or Missouri Compromise. This compromise established the 36° 30' parallel N, which is just south of the Mason-Dixon Line (which had been drawn in 1773 to settle border disputes between colonies) as a boundary. (Extend it across your map.) Within the unincorporated remainder of the Louisiana Purchase area (purchased by Jefferson from Napoleon in 1803), newly-organized territories south of it would allow slavery. Territories north of the line would not allow slavery. Territories on the line would decide the issue by popular vote. The much larger area, still controlled by Spain, was not mentioned. Missouri, which was almost entirely above the line, was admitted as a slave state because Maine (a free territory) was simultaneously admitted as a free state. This compromise maintained the balance of power in the Senate where each state gets two votes.

The Compromise of 1850 organized New Mexico and Utah as territories on the basis of popular sovereignty (internal vote). This violated the spirit of the Missouri Compromise but not the letter because both were outside of the Louisiana Purchase and inside the area newly-taken from Mexico.

The Kansas-Nebraska Act of 1857 voided the Missouri Compromise after organizing both of these territories on the basis of popular sovereignty. This caused slavery and anti-slavery forces to flood into Kansas and violence to erupt in “Bleeding Kansas.”

Ironically, the first man to understand the economic reasons why slavery had to be abolished was a man who had never been to the New World, Karl Marx. In his “Der Burger Krieg im U. S. A.,” (The Civil War in the U. S. A.), Karl Marx said that slavery had to end for two economic reasons: 1) to lower the price of Northern labor, and 2) to increase the commodities market in the South.

Consider the first reason. Prior to the Civil War, labor was always more expensive in the North than in Europe. Therefore, American industry was unable to compete with European industry. American goods were too expensive.

The immigrants who poured into America, mostly from Europe, generally didn’t want to work in the northern factories. They preferred to wander out West until they could steal some land from the Native Americans or “New Spain” and start farming. This may be difficult for some of you to understand. You see, in the capitalist world, where there is no ruling communist party to tell the capitalists how to treat the workers, they generally pay the workers as little as possible and put them out of work, fire them, as soon as possible. The workers lead very hard and insecure lives. As a rule, a man will not sell his labor power to a capitalist and become an employee, a wage worker, until he has been stripped of all means of production, until he has no possibility of earning a living on his own. That’s why Karl Marx said, “Capital comes into the world dripping from head to foot, from every pore, with blood and mire.” (Mire means dirt.) (Capital, Volume 1) The northern capitalists knew that once “liberated,” made into wage slaves, the slaves would not wander out West and fight with the Indians. The slaves knew what oppression was and sympathized with the Indians. Instead, they would migrate north and work in the capitalists’ factories, driving down labor costs.

Look now at the second reason why slavery had to end. What is a commodity—not as the capitalists define it but as Marx defined it? A commodity, said Marx, is a good or service produced for money, for the market. A commodity undergoes a life cycle: commodity, money, other commodities (other commodities that the producer can either consume or use in the process of creating more commodities). Prior to the creation of money (forms of exchange value) and the market, all production was of natural goods and services, goods and services intended to be used by the producer or his family, tribe or village. Plantations produced only cotton as a commodity and everything else as a natural good or service. The slaves produced cotton for sale on the market and everything else that the plantation needed. They grew the food needed on the plantation. They raised the animals needed for meat. They raised the horses needed to pull the wagons and the ploughs in the field. They made their own clothes. They even made their own tools. The plantations were each a virtual economy in and of themselves. The only way they entered into the modern market economy was by selling cotton and buying the few luxury goods wanted by the slave owner and his family. And those luxury goods generally weren’t even bought in or from America. They were bought in or from Europe. For example, rich white, slave-owning women preferred to buy their clothing in or from Paris. Prior to the Civil War, this

whole part of my country (point to it on your map) contributed almost nothing to its industrial development. Marx and the capitalists knew that once the slaves were “liberated” and southerners couldn’t use slave labor to supply their needs, they would have to purchase what they needed on the market; and the cheapest goods would be those produced by northern factories. An industrial boom did in fact occur in the U.S. after the Civil War. As Marx said, “The Civil War sounded the death knell of European industry just as the American War of Independence had sounded the death knell to European agriculture.” All those little countries of Europe that were always fighting with each other could not compete with a much larger and united America.

To complete the economic inevitability of slavery’s demise, we need only add the obvious. No matter how hard the politicians in Washington labored to balance congressional voting power between slave- and wage-labor forces, it had to tip in favor of wage labor. Over the long run, slave labor can’t compete because the slave is more oppressed, less cooperative, less educated and less likely to absorb technical knowledge. So the population and productivity growth of the North was greater than that of the South. Railroad growth was greater in the North. Moreover, the US Constitution had stipulated that slaves were to be counted as 3/5ths of a person for representation purposes. Representation in the lower body of Congress, the House of Representatives, is based on population. New territories also acquired more anti-slavery settlers from abroad and from the burgeoning North than from the South.

But even once everyone in the more populous and powerful North sensed the need to eliminate slavery, there was another big problem. Who was going to fight the slave owners?

From the earliest colonial times, slaves had been imported into my country to grow cotton and tobacco. The slave owners purchased the slaves for money. They enjoyed their way of life and talked themselves into believing in its righteousness. They felt that they were on the defensive. Northerners were interfering in their business and telling them to change their way of life. Most of the military men had traditionally come from the South, and in 1860 most of the officers in the army and in training at West Point Military Academy were from the South. Who was going to fight them?

Certainly, not the sons of the rich. They almost never fight. In fact, the law in those days said that if you were drafted into the army, you could pay someone else to take your place. That is what everyone with any money did. Only poor people fought in the Civil War. Moreover, the poor factory workers and farmers of the North wanted no part of the war and didn’t fight enthusiastically when forced to serve. The urban workers knew that once the black slaves were liberated, they would be coming north and competing for their jobs. The poor white farmers knew that many of the slaves would be competing for the farmland, producing more food and driving down the price of food. So, who was going to fight the southerners?

Well, the answer turned out to be — immigrants. Immigrants, mostly from Europe, and especially from Ireland, were flooding into America at this time. There was a potato famine in Ireland during the Civil War. Potatoes were the main crop and food staple in Ireland. Thousands of people were starving. Their choice was to either die or board

broken down ships sailing for America. Wisely, the North blockaded the South. (Draw the blockade.) The industrialized north was relatively rich, had shipyards and the factories to turn out cannons. The blockade meant that the southerners were unable to sell their cotton to Europe and unable to buy the goods they needed from Europe. Most importantly, it meant that the immigrants could not enter the United States through the South. They had to enter through the ports of Boston, New York, Philadelphia, Baltimore and Washington. (Put these Xs on the map. Then walk out into the class and choose a boy to be your immigrant.) And as soon as an immigrant got off the boat, a Union army officer and some troops were waiting there to meet him. They handed him a uniform and a rifle and said, "Join the Union Army; and as soon as your term of duty is over, you will automatically be a citizen." Well, the poor immigrants had no money and didn't know what they were going to do to survive in the new world, so they generally said, "Fine." They were rushed from the boat to the train. The train rushed them to the battlefield, and within 24 hours of landing in the new world, many of them were on the front lines shooting and being shot at. The immigrants saved the North from defeat.

The first few battles were won by the southerners, and for a while it looked as if they would capture Washington and the war would have been over early. But then came the Battle of Gettysburg. Gettysburg, Pennsylvania is here. (Draw an "x" on your map.) Gettysburg was the bloodiest and most decisive battle of the war. Over 60,000 men died there, and 60,000 was a huge number for America at that time. Over 30,000 died on each side, so you might think that the battle ended in a draw. No! The industrialized north had many more men to give, and they were getting all the immigrants. Gettysburg was a huge defeat for the South. It stopped the impulsive thrust of the southern army.

After Gettysburg, the southerners were in retreat; and the North took the war into the South. But victory could not come without Mr. Lincoln's, President Lincoln's personal intervention. You see, prior to and during the Battle of Gettysburg there had been riots in Boston, New York and Philadelphia. The working people went into the streets marching, throwing stones, burning buildings, and shouting things like, "No more war," "Mr. Lincoln, take your war and shove it." After the Battle of Gettysburg, the anti-war feelings were stronger than ever. People said, "The southern army is defeated," "They're going home," "They're not a threat to us anymore," "Let them go," "Let them have their slaves," "We don't want to fight and die for black slaves." That's how most people felt.

But Mr. Lincoln knew that slavery had to be ended once and for all. So, he took the train to Gettysburg; and on the battlefield, he delivered his famous Gettysburg Address. It was only 3 paragraphs long and took him about a minute to recite. But with that one-minute speech, he changed the hearts and minds of the American people. It was one of the greatest speeches in the history of the world. It is unbelievably powerful. It says a whole lot in only a few words, and it says it eloquently and poetically. It is metrical. There are roughly 10 syllables between breaths. He started by referring to the founding of our country and the War of Independence from Britain. Of all the many motives people had for coming there and fighting the Brits, he selected out only the most idealistic ones and pointed out that these same ideals of liberty and equality were the highest and best reasons for eliminating slavery. It worked. After Lincoln delivered this one-minute speech, there would be no more war riots. Everyone who had protested the war was ashamed to

raise his voice. I highly recommend this speech to you. Look at it sometime. There is no finer piece of English writing.



Here is a great song that touches upon most of the aspects of the war that we have talked about. It's called, "Dixieland." Let's listen to the recording of it by Steve Earle and the Del McCoury Band.

August 25th, 2016 Addendum: I can think of no other war wherein the conscious issues were as black and white, as important and clear as they were in the Civil War in the USA. Nevertheless, I am convinced that even this war is no exception to my general maxim that all wars are, principally, the result of the K and R class struggle and the necessity to either minimize K and R (which we are still nowhere close to accomplishing) or to periodically exterminate Rs, poor people. As proof that the extermination of poor people was the main, albeit unconscious, motive for the Civil War, one observation suffices.

The capitals of the Union and the Confederacy, Washington D.C. and Richmond, Virginia, are only 80 miles apart. The quickest and least bloody way to win the war would have been for either side to attack and capture the other side's capital, to effectively cut off the head of the enemy and disorganize him. Yet neither side ever attacked the other's capital.

20. TWENTY-FOUR BURNING, MULTIPLE CHOICE QUESTIONS FOR MY KUNMING UNIVERSITY STUDENTS

11/4/2011



1. The Great Wall of China was/is: a) one of the world's most costly construction projects, b) symbolic of China's relatively civilized, female-dominated society, c) the world's greatest military debacle (fiasco), or d) all of these.
2. Mark McCutcheon is: a) an electrical engineer, b) the author of, "The Final Theory," c) the world's leading physicist, or d) all of these.
3. *Homo erectus* was: a) a gay movie star, b) a famous clothing designer, c) our parent species, or d) a man with an embarrassing problem.
4. In our prehistory, the hybrids were: a) seedless flowers, b) prize-winning orchids, c) superior but sterile offspring of mixed, *Homo sapiens*, *Homo erectus* couples, or d) stupid.
5. If a tree falls in a forest but no one sees or hears it, then: a) the tree didn't really fall, b) Bishop Berkeley answered this correctly, c) the tree fell anyway, or d) beats me.
6. Everyone believing the same thing: a) will make it true, b) can't make it true, c) means it must be true, or d) a) and c) if "everyone" includes Chinese people.

7. If your nose runs and your feet smell, you are: a) lactose intolerant, b) benzoflavone deficient, c) allergic to analgesics, or d) built upside down.
8. Who was forced to either drink hemlock (poison) or permanently leave his country? a) Mao Zedong b) Socrates c) Adolph Hitler d) Ronald Reagan.
9. The person that is your answer above was so forced because: a) he had bad body odor; b) he looked idiosyncratic; c) he taught people the truth about their heritage and shortcomings; or d) he was always picking his nose in public.
10. Aliens capable of coming here from another star would regard us as savages because: a) our technology is not as good as theirs; b) we would look strange to them; c) we couldn't interbreed with them; or d) we don't rationally control our own population.
11. Leon Trotsky was: a) the organizer of the Red Army; b) a traitor to his country; c) theoretically inclined and over-awed by Marx (mistook R advocacy for social science); or d) a) and c).
12. Human labor power: a) is the source of all value; b) is homogenous; c) increases value proportionate to the growth of human populations; or d) can accomplish nothing without natural forces that our indifferent to us and resources provided by other species of plants and animals.
13. Our brains are segmented (divided into sections) like a walnut because: a) walnut trees are in our early line of ancestors; b) connections are less easily developed within a continuous sphere; c) god planned it that way; or d) the overwhelming majority of all our ancestors were club-wielding savages.
14. The engine is in the front of most cars because: a) most have front wheel drive; b) it's more efficient for it to be there; c) that's where the horse used to be; or d) engineers like to complicate things.
15. Aircraft carriers are: a) strategic assets in a modern war between developed countries, b) cheap to build and operate, c) invisible to spy satellites, d) faster than guided missiles, or e) none of the above.
16. Joseph Stalin: a) was not a nice man, b) was more practical and less theory driven than his rivals, c) foresaw a coming war and prepared his country for it, or d) all of these.
17. Whenever people meet regularly and privately, they will: a) avoid politics and find religion, b) discover their common interest(s) and scheme to eliminate or neutralize those who oppose their interest(s), c) form a club, which is so-named for good reason, or d) b) and c).
18. We need to politically educate and activate all the people because: a) everyone should get on the government payroll; b) of the answer to the question above, c) socialist democracy (democratic centralism) is preferable to cronyism (sycophancy and appointments), d) only democratic socialism can permanently replace bourgeois

democracy (general elections, dollar democracy) and the monopolization of state power by big capitalists who understand and care little about ordinary people, or e) b), c) and d).

19. The class struggle: a) is permanently and essentially between owners and non-owners of means of production, b) is ended as soon as all the means of production are socially owned, c) is permanently and essentially between the K and R Strategies, d) can only be ended when we maximize equal opportunity and population control, e) a) and b), or f) c) and d).

20. Deng Xiaoping: a) reversed many of Mao Zedong's orthodox Marxist policies, b) saved China from social and economic disaster, c) developed nationalist policies that cannot be effective indefinitely, or d) all of these.

21. Thomas Malthus was: a) a malicious enemy of the people, b) an insightful scholar who saw the tendency of human populations to outgrow their resources, c) A clergyman who did not fully understand the class struggle or how to rationally resolve it, or d) b) and c).

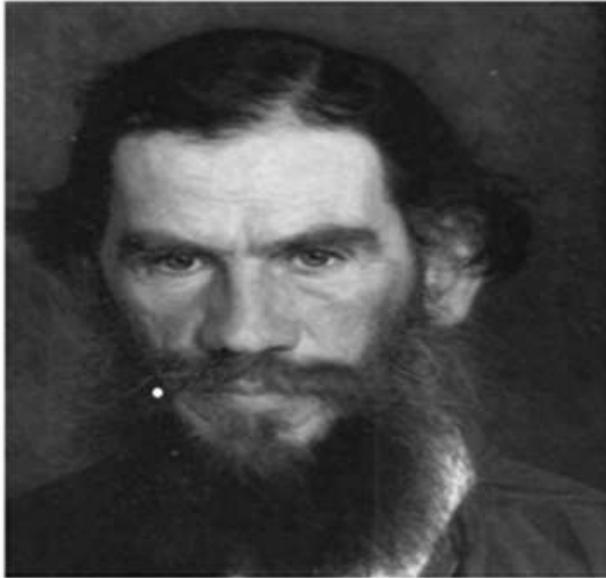
22. R advocacy ala (as developed by) Marx: a) was necessary to energize the Rs and break the monopoly on state power held by big capitalist Ks (who don't understand or care enough about ordinary people), b) is not the same as social science, c) is ill suited for building socialism, or d) all of these.

23. Women are more intuitive (trusting of what they know unconsciously) than men because: a) they are more in touch with their feelings, b) they watch more soap operas (serialized melodramas) on TV, c) they have less consciousness to get in the way, or d) "women's intuition" is bunk (nonsense).

24. The language that is the simplest, least memory-taxing and permissive of imaginative and creative thinking is: a) Chinese, b) Swahili, c) English; or d) somebody give me the answer.

21. GOVERNMENT AND ETHICS  
By Leo Tolstoy and David Huttner

3/25/2012



“If a psychological problem were set to find means of making men of our time –Christian, humane, simple, kind people –perform the most horrible crimes without feeling guilty, only one solution could be devised: simply to go on doing what is being done now. It is only necessary that these people should be governors, inspectors, policemen; that they should be fully convinced that there is a kind of business, called Government service, which allows men to treat other men as things without having human brotherly relations with them; and that they should be so linked together by this Government service. Then the responsibility for the results of their deeds does not fall on any one of them individually. [The problem] lies in the fact that men think there are circumstances when one may deal with human beings without love. But there are no such circumstances. We may deal with things without love – we cut down trees, make bricks, hammer iron without love – but we cannot deal with men without it, just as one cannot deal with bees without being careful. If one deals carelessly with bees one will injure them and will one’s self be injured. And so with men. It cannot be otherwise because natural love is the fundamental law of human life. It is true that a man cannot force another to love him as he can force him to work for him, but it does not follow that one may deal with men without love, especially if one demands or expects anything from them. If you feel no love, sit still. Occupy yourself with things, with yourself, with anything you like, only not with men. Just as you can only eat without injuring yourself when you are hungry, so you can only usefully and without injury deal with men when you love.” (Tolstoy, *Resurrection*, Chapter 40.)

When the smug and arrogant people in government respond at all to their critics, it's usually just to name-call them as crazies or petty bourgeoisie. Name-calling is easy and no substitute for substantive argumentation. When pressed to wax philosophical, they reveal the circumstances that they believe privilege them to deal with others without love. These generally are said to be, "the higher ends, more perfect information and advanced understanding" of government. The government ends, they think, justify their means. The simplest-minded believe that "God" directs their government.

But in fact, there is still not a single government that espouses a scientific, unbiased and correct understanding of the class struggle. This fact alone guarantees that government ends are misguided, and government means are futile or unethical. (I showed you, in Essay #2, page 19, **here**, what the class struggle is all about.)

Updated 7/30/2014 and 9/6/2022

However, either Tolstoy had only a partial understanding of government people; or, in his 1899 novel, "Resurrection," he dared not describe the essence of the government workers' problem. Exactly fifty years later, George Orwell published his monumental novel, "1984," which metaphorically but comprehensively described them as "Big Brother." Big Brother, Orwell's totalitarian dictator is synecdoche, substitution of a part for a much larger whole, larger than even government. Big Brother symbolizes all the people who are angry and malicious due to being unable to love *through no fault of their own and reasons incomprehensible to themselves*.

They are unable to love due to them being homosexual and due to homophobia, which has three different sources that are historical and abstract. See Essay 36, above for these sources. Homophobia is especially acute if the same-sex parent presents a heterosexual role model. Most all of them do.

In ancient and prehistoric times, prior to the full development of the third and worst source of homophobia, monogamy, homosexuality was not nearly as controversial as it has become in modern times. In his dialogues, Plato refers very openly to the male lovers of Socrates and other luminaries. Alexander the Great, the number one man of the ancient world, was openly bisexual.

But ironically, Alexander, more than any other single person, was the midwife that pulled the New World from the womb of the Old World. By uniting peoples and being (himself) free of religious, ethnic and national prejudices; he promoted the integration of formerly separated peoples and broke down trade barriers. He improved distant neighbor relations and trade, which was the goal and *raison d'être* of modern religions. But by improving distant-neighbor relations (in the interest of trade) without creating equal opportunity and population control, without decreasing overall K and R savagery, suicidal tendencies and near-neighbor relations could only worsen proportionately; and they did. [The total savagery of K and R society can be equated to distant-neighbor savagery plus near-neighbor savagery plus suicidal tendencies. (TS = SDN+ SNN + ST) Holding TS constant while decreasing SDN meant that SNN and/or ST had to increase. Both did.] The increase in near-neighbor savagery, especially indifference, made group marriage ever less possible and mandates monogamy by default.

However, all our savagery is caused by our failure to limit our genetic competition, to minimize its extreme strategies, the K (quality) and the R (quantity) strategies. These two are what the class struggle is about. They must be minimized, respectively, simultaneously and proportionately, by maximizing equal opportunity and population control. Think about it and you will see that ALL our problems, including homosexuality and the two worst sources of homophobia are, with varying degrees of immediacy, just symptoms of K and R.

Alexander and modern religions did not impact K and R. In the interest of trade, they only improved distant neighbor relations. As it did, ever so gradually, near neighbors, who in early tribal times ate communally and lived polygamously in long lodge houses but who were always at war with other tribes and had captured members of other tribes and sacrificed them to their gods, became more competitive with and alienated from each other. The land and the herds were claimed as private property, and the states of the property owners replaced tribal councils. At some point in the history of all peoples, near neighbors became too alienated from one another to live polygamously in the long house and had to start living in huts, teepees and wigwams. Not understanding the new and imperfect monogamous regime but knowing it to be connected with the abolition of blood sacrifice, improved distant neighbor relations and their syncretized gods; modern religions' priests knew that the monogamous suffering had to be lived with. So, they subtly defined it as a virtue: "Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife."

*Monogamy, the accidental result of improved distant neighbor relations and the transition to modern religion, greatly increased the homophobia that forces homosexual people to choose between having either offspring or love. It forces people with same sex siblings and heterosexual role models to grow up wearing a mask, to become masters of deceit, trickery, violence and coercion -- to become Orwellian characters. Their lives are increasingly miserable and unhappy; but, motivated only by fear and valuing only what contributes to their individual survival, money, power and the proliferation of their own genes, they increasingly dominate our world with every new generation. Every day, our world is more overpopulated, more polluted, more loveless and more dominated by the latent homosexual (masked) people who make it that way. (As we shall see, the mask that hides homosexuality is a Third Mask. By puberty time, we are all wearing two earlier masks that prevent us from criticizing the Third Mask.) "Growth" is the mantra that they continue to scream from all the pulpits of power. But the only growth we need is growth in average education and the productivity of labor. Other measures of growth (e.g. in population, inequality, production, the throughput of resources, land under plow, energy consumption, pollution, etc.) cause us to further outgrow our sustainable place in Earth's ecosystem and hasten the demise of our (semi) civilization. Worst of all, the latent homosexual, masked masters of the modern world reflexively oppose all change and truth because they unconsciously associate both with the removal of their masks. They cannot be themselves. They can neither purge their homosexual desires nor gratify them. Humanity is on a bus racing toward a cliff, and our latent homosexual "leaders" are screaming, "Faster, faster."*

Homophobia cannot be eliminated just by changing the law to permit alternatives to monogamy. Simply having the right to a group marriage and to love the people one loves

will not cause many people to come out of the closet and be themselves if homophobia keeps growing due to the ever-increasing difficulty of being polygamous owing to ever-increasing differences in education, wealth and income.

This is but one example of why getting our civilization off its suicide track will require us to mount four simultaneous revolutions: 1) against homophobia and latent homosexuality and for same-sex and group marriages for those that need them, 2) against fundamentalism and for education, especially concerning our horrific prehistory and basic psychology, and, most importantly, 3) against K and R and for equal opportunity and population control.

4/24/2014

Gentlepersons,

In my undergrad days, I knew two outstanding clinical psychologists. Although neither of them ever took a penny from me, both became like fathers to me. I loved, admired and emulated them, almost following them into the profession. However, as I grew intellectually and became acquainted with more people in the mental health industry, your status with me fell somewhere between that of used car salesmen and lawyers.

In my opinion, most of you share the same problem. Freud had it too. You're afraid to become political, afraid to concern yourselves with the most important contradiction within society at large. That contradiction is the class struggle, which I scientifically describe in my major work, *Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization*, as the struggle between the Ks (those pursuing the quality reproductive strategy) and the Rs (those pursuing the quantity reproductive strategy). In psychological terms, the class struggle is best described as the Fraternal complex (our strong ambivalence toward our ongoing genetic competitors owing on the one hand to our status as herd animals who need to cooperate with one another to survive and thrive and on the other hand our failure to set limits upon our genetic competition). The K and the R strategies cause each other and can only be minimized (simultaneously and respectively) by prioritizing and codifying into law equal opportunity and population control.

Freud had an excuse for being apolitical. His discovery of the Oedipus complex was new and controversial in his day. Ditto for his rejection of fundamentalism. Clinical psychologists, psychiatrists and psychoanalysts who are apolitical today have no excuse other than some combination of ignorance, cowardice and opportunism. Moreover, and ironically, your failure to at least weigh in on the class struggle is self-defeating because the Oedipus (and Electra) complex, the most serious and salient, individual and family problem upon which you are focused, cannot be fully and finally resolved for any of us until we first civilize our world by creating equal opportunity and population control.

Only by first accomplishing this political revolution, which few of you seem to have the stomach for, can we adopt the revolutionary new system of marriage and child-raising that I advocate in the attached little book, *Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution*. This new, *Stage II* system is the first and I believe the only alternative to the Oedipus complex, to men (women) growing up being raised by and loving another man's (woman's) wife (husband). If you are honest with yourselves and not wishful thinkers, you will surely admit that virtually no one can completely and permanently fulfill his or her Oedipal project. No one can find the person most like his opposite sex parent except (in a very few cases) after he is extremely famous and a wealth of emotional damage has already been done. As Kurt Vonnegut once said, "We all marry the wrong person."

Well, the attached, 65-page book tells exactly what we must do to make love and happy marriages the norm, to really come through for our clients. I offer this work to you free of charge and hope that you will disseminate it as widely as possible within the industry

because it is still globally censored by the worst neurotics within every country. I think you'll agree that censorship of ideas is not only un-American. It is also, in cases such as this, the worst possible crime against humanity because it prevents us from progressing.

## 23. A LESSON IN DIPLOMACY

9/16/2013

A Syrian truce resulted from the Al Assad government's pledge to destroy or turn over its sarin gas. The truce offers an important lesson in diplomacy to all who understand the historical context.

The US government and its allies armed the Syrian rebels and vowed to bring about "regime change" in Syria. The decision came mainly because the much-needed railroad going from London to Paris to Berlin to Athens to Istanbul to Tel Aviv to Baghdad to the Gulf States must go through Syria; and Syria is an ally of Russia, the Palestinians and Iran. For centuries, Russia has needed access to the Indian Ocean via railroads. The eastern one must run through Kazakhstan, Turkmenistan and Iran. The western one must run through Azerbaijan and Iran or Georgia, Armenia and Iran. Western intelligence agencies have always stirred up trouble in these countries to block Russia's access to the Indian Ocean. The noncooperation of the Syrian people and the Al Assad government is payback for both the Palestinians and the Russians.

The US military has the military might to overthrow any government, but establishing a new economic order and retaining power requires an invader to win the hearts and minds of a conquered people. They could never hope to win the hearts and minds of the Syrian people if they overthrew Al Assad at a time when he and his allies had taken the high road and cast themselves in the role of peacemakers by suggesting a reasonable and generous compromise. (A poor nation using gas against rich and better-armed aggressors can be viewed as a reasonable act of self-defense.) The Russian compromise proposal forced the US to table its aggressive agenda.

The use of gas is really a minor issue, and the present compromise –whether it holds or not –will not decide the future of the Mideast. But the same diplomatic strategy, the taking of the high road and the winning of hearts and minds, would decide the future of the Mideast and the world if it were applied to the major issue. That issue is the K and R class struggle, the real class struggle.

For those readers who've not read my books, I'll digress to define these terms. The large animals have few offspring, but they train and equip them well; so most of these offspring survive long enough to reproduce their parents' genes. That quality strategy is the K strategy. At the other end of the food chain, the small animals and the insects reproduce for quantity. Most of their numerous, ill-equipped offspring do not survive. That's the R strategy. Humans, at the absolute top of the food chain and in competition only with each other, adopt both strategies. The people on top with respect to income, wealth and education tend to be Ks. The people on bottom tend to be Rs. The two strategies cause each other. They are the root cause of all our social, political and environmental problems without exception. They are the basic injustices of our world. They are what the class struggle is really all about.

If you believe that Marx was right, that the class struggle is between owners and non-owners of capital, then answer these two rhetorical questions. First, would it matter how

rich anyone became so long as he didn't leave most of his money to his offspring? Secondly, could anyone's labor be exploited if the poor did not multiply like rabbits and cause labor to be over-supplied and under-paid? Obviously, the answer to both questions is, "No." Marx was off the mark. My definition of the class struggle is the correct one. To continue:

To create the most civilized and sustainable world possible, we must minimize K and R by respectively maximizing equal opportunity and population control. Equal opportunity and population control can only exist in equivalent amounts because the people on top and the people on bottom are acutely aware of each other's reproductive excesses and hate each other for them. Neither will compromise without the other matching their compromise.

In the world today, especially in the Mideast, at the strategic interface of M- (western, male-dominated) K societies and F- (eastern, female-dominated) R societies; whoever takes the high road first, whoever takes the initiative to create a civilized world by minimizing K and R will win the hearts and minds of people everywhere and force his/her opponents to either do the same or become marginalized.

## 24. OPEN LETTER TO VLADIMIR PUTIN [9]

12/11/2013

Dear President Putin,

As any quick check of your security files will tell you, I have long been a friend of the Russian people. As a student of political and Russian history, I've long understood, for example, that Stalin's agreement with Hitler to divide Poland was necessary and justified to, respectively, buy time and return lands seized by Poland during the attempt by fifteen western powers to crush the young Soviet state. I know too that this deal was struck only after Soviet Foreign Minister Molotov failed to get any western country to enter a mutual defense pact with Soviet Russia. I've always spoken out in Russia's defense against aggressive and hypocritical NATO threats. Once, not many years ago, I even tried to defend you personally from foul play. I informed diplomats at the Russian consulate in New York that my countrymen had cast in the role of a psychopathic killer an actor who is your double.

So, it is with regret that I feel compelled to tell you that you are dead wrong in your opposition to homosexual athletes and your homophobia in general. It will be wonderful when we someday enable everyone to enjoy heterosexual love with the perfect partner as I describe in my book, *Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution*. But to accomplish this, we must first maximize equal opportunity and population control (minimize the real K and R class struggle), develop baby face generating software and implement the *Stage II* system of marriage and child rearing. Moreover, in the meantime, the worsening K and R class struggle is creating ever more fatherless families (wherein children become inevitably and irreversibly homosexual) and same-sex, multi-sibling families (wherein children grow up latently homosexual).

Almost all the problems in our world are caused by this latter group, by latent homosexual people. They cannot love and are motivated only by fear. To the extent that they are unconscious of their homosexual desires, they are always fighting. To the extent that they are conscious of their homosexual desires, they are always lying, cheating and stealing. That is why they have (as George Orwell predicted in his prophetic novel, 1984) come to dominate all the bases of money and power. Because they are unable to either purge their homosexual desires or gratify them, because they are personally unable to change, they tend to fear change and despair of its possibility. Therefore, we cannot change our world without first changing them. We must make latent homosexual people feel that they have permission to love the people they want to love or we will never get to *Stage II* or make any social progress.

Please reverse yourself on this issue so that your supporters (such as me) can once more be proud of you.



## 25. Lone Ranger Introduction to my Books' CD

1/29/2014, updated 9/6/2022

You were given this CD because the books on it are globally censored – censored even in the United State where the secret police are discreet enough to maintain the illusion of the freedoms that are supposed to be guaranteed by the First Amendment of the US Constitution. They should be guaranteed. Censorship of social and political thought is perhaps the greatest crime against humanity. It retards all of us. So even if you disagree with the opinions expressed herein, consider it your civic duty to give these books to someone that might appreciate them. OK?



Now let's be honest: our world is a very ugly place. George Orwell, the author of 1984, understood why it's ugly; but to avoid censorship, he had to write so subtly that even today, sixty-five years after 1984's publication; almost no one gets its message. Here's that message in a form blunt enough for no one to miss: our world seems hopelessly grim because it is dominated by latent homosexual people. We all love our siblings. If Mom has a partner and doesn't stay too close to us for too long, our siblings determine our sexual orientations. Monogamy forces homosexual folks, people with only same-sex siblings to choose between having love or children. Pressured by their parents and grandparents to choose children, those that can hide their homosexuality and marry someone of the opposite sex – FOR THE PURPOSE OF HAVING NOT LOVE BUT CHILDREN – generally do so. In our modern era, monogamy is the worst cause of homophobia and latent homosexuality, the hiding of homosexuality, the wearing of a mask, a mask that grows to their faces, prevents them from loving and turns them into the angry monsters of society.

The K and R class struggle is the underlying cause of our inept transition to monogamy and an additional cause, in and of itself, of homophobia. K and R savagery includes an unregulated, instinct-driven (especially female-instinct driven) and inordinately high birth rate. This necessitates and inordinately high, savage death rate and forces men to become murderous savages. Though it remains unconscious, it is most clearly manifested in our glorification of warfare and fighting. This requirement of savage society conflicts with male homosexuality, creating additional male homophobia and latent homosexuality among the men (with brothers and a heterosexual father role model) who can hide their homosexuality. The mask consists mostly of a macho, tough guy persona that develops as a reaction to this contradiction.

Clayton Moore and Jay Silverheels, above, starred in the most popular, 1949-1957, *Lone Ranger* television series. The characters reappeared in a 2013 movie starring Johnny Depp and Arnie Hammer, below, a feature flick that was more of a comedy. The masked man in tight silk underwear that shoots silver bullets and has a male partner that can't speak English well enough to tell any tales is the dreamwork of a typically latent homosexual

male that imagines his internal struggle to be external and serving the interests of truth and justice.



Although it is most unlikely for anyone to be serving the interests of truth (the knowledge and information that advances human evolution) or justice (the outcomes that truth demands) if he is hiding something very basic about himself; latent homosexual people, especially latent males, DO perform marvelous feats of heroism in dangerous vocations that the rest of us shirk from. However, these dangers will cease to exist or become minimized when we minimize the K and R strategies that are the ultimate root of all our problems, including homosexuality, homophobia and the inability of so many of us to love.

In our time, we are in the throes of a social revolution to remove those masks and enable everyone to love. Humanity must win this revolution – worldwide – before we can get off the suicide track that Big Brother is driving us down and make ANY social progress. (Big Brother is the name that Orwell gave to the Lone Rangers of the world.)

If you don't have the courage to be a progressive soldier in this revolution, to wear the progressive uniform, to be an openly gay person or a heterosexual ally, then at least be the Good Soldier Schweik. (Schweik was Brecht's character, a German soldier that sabotaged his own Panzer.) Give out the progressive propaganda at every opportunity, even if you must do so anonymously; and discreetly disobey authority, when the authority issues from insane Big Brother.

For the Peace Love and Progress Party ([PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org)),

Dave



question Marx's ideas was denounced as a "class traitor," "renegade," "petty bourgeois project monger," etc. and became a political castaway.

It is no wonder that as one Marxist country after another was forced to abandon Marx's ideology, the progressive intellectuals of the world were unprepared to show exactly where he went wrong. Not knowing exactly where and how Marx went wrong (ideologically) and having inherited only a very fuzzy notion of the goal of communism meant that the former Marxist countries were in no position to go forward and could only go backward.

The return to a market economy in and of itself was not a step backward. Ideally and except for the nationalization of the land and natural monopolies such as railroads, the market economy should never have been abandoned. But to return to the market economy without government forcing it to account for externalities (e.g. the polluting of air, land and water) and without government consciously appropriating "God's" domain, minimizing the real (K and R) class struggle and preventing scoundrels and opportunists from profiting from the most tragic aspects of the class struggle (e.g. drugs, gambling, prostitution, weaponry and other forms of suicide and homicide) did indeed amount to a giant step backward. Worst still, when failed Marxist states privatized, the most corrupt profiteers who were poised to buy up the prime assets won over the uneducated masses and accomplished this return to K-dominated savagery with the rallying cry of "national socialism," (the popular misnomer for national capitalism). "Workers of the world unite" was replaced with "Russians" and "People of China" unite in your respective countries.

National socialism is the most pernicious form of nationalism, a form that can only be embraced by a racially homogenous group. Regardless of how a country attempts to disguise it, national socialism is essentially an "us against the world" set of attitudes and policies. Its adoption depends upon the group believing that they have been fundamentally wronged by the outside world and upon their government embracing the prejudices of the most ignorant stratum of the population. In turn, these beliefs and prejudices commonly depend upon a one-sided interpretation of history and an ignorance of actual cultural differences. A correct review of history or even common sense ought to inform one that the end of the road for national socialists will always be the same: humiliation and defeat. In any us-against-the-world struggle, the world will win. The part cannot win out in a war against the whole.

By way of exception and until the recent turning point, which I coincidentally sparked; national socialism was working well for the Chinese people for two reasons. [10] [11] The first reason was their cunning masquerade as communists to the outside world. [Marx was correct in describing the ideal society as one that can live by the motto, "From each according to his abilities; to each according to his needs." But it would have been infinitely more productive to simply say that the communist ideal is humanity united as one virtual and loving family. (It is only a loving family that can live by Marx's motto.)] But the Chinese masquerade was bound to fail sooner or later, had already failed in Tibet and Xinzhian, and cannot be rescued with "Chinese characteristics," "the pursuit of the Chinese Dream" or any other subtle code expression for national socialism.

The second reason why national socialism worked well until mid-November of 2013 (when I started hurriedly penning and distributing *The Spy I Loved* and all China's economic indicators subsequently started turning south) was that China appeared to everyone to be the enemy of everyone's principal enemy. Chinese people and the PRC government to date have not been violent and aggressive. People of good will everywhere have hoped for China to become a countervailing force to American imperialism. Even the people who understand deceit and trickery as the eastern and female form of violence and knew that China was systematically stealing everyone else's technology could rightfully see the American theft of natural resources as the greater evil, and the enemy of your enemy is your friend.

However, the westerners, especially the Americans are showing a capacity to learn. Although they hate me and don't wish to make any compromises, the American elites and their police agents actually read my books! They just don't want anyone else reading them. **[12]** It appears that my 2012 book, *Just Say No to Latent Homosexual Crusades*, and my November of 2013 book, *The Spy I Loved*, have influenced them. **[10]** *Just Say No* was emailed to the editorial and news desks of about three fourths of the city-wide newspapers across America. Americans seem to have gotten its minimal message that their war crimes (the violent invasions and false flag operations) only hurt themselves in the long run. War crimes cause other peoples to hate Americans and not buy their goods. War crimes, in the long run, are disastrous to the perpetrator. Although *The Spy I Loved* is as critical of Americans and their government as it is of Chinese people and theirs and although the book is unlikely to be published anywhere at any time soon, the digital file of it spreads like wild fire. It seems to have informed the world of the present-day nature of the PRC. The imperialists now see through China's disguises and realize that the PRC is not a communist country in any way, shape or form. It is a national socialist country, as is Russia. As the imperialists have learned these lessons, the turf has shifted beneath our feet.

For the imperialists to learn these lessons is disastrous to present day, national socialist Russia and China. It means that the Americans will slowly but surely succeed in isolating, dismembering, impoverishing and re-enslaving the only two peoples who are their potential rivals. All the Americans need do is keep their noses clean, not mount any more military adventures AND help the enemies that national socialist Russia and China create. One by one, the Ukrainians, the Uyghurs, the Chechens, the Tibetans and every other minority group will break out of your empires. It is NOT sufficient to just help minority peoples economically. They need to be equals and to become one with you. **[13]** And they sure as hell don't need to be learning any language other than the world's most modern and simple trade-and-port language, the language of the communist future, English.

The only way for the people of Russia, China and other presently or formerly Marxist countries to avoid losing the gains of the Marxist revolutions [e.g. political sovereignty, democratic centralism, nationalized land and (to the extent that is still exists in China) the one-child policy] and to avoid their own re-enslavement is to renounce national socialism as soon as possible. You must replace national socialism with social science, with the laws and policies that will create justice for everyone, unify the world and lead us into a communist future. All the basics of the comprehensive, new social science that the world

needs are in my books. I urge you to read and study the most updated, attached, electronic copies of those books and publish them. You may do so royalty free.

If you continue to fail to do so, you will descend slowly but painfully and continuously to the bottom of the heap of nations. **[10]** Although most Russian and Chinese people will be in denial of your decline, your descent will be marked by ever increasing attacks upon your people, altercations with other governments, declining economic indicators and (worst of all) the rebellion and secession from your empires of one minority people after another. If you fail to replace national socialism with the communist ideal and my social science, you will succeed only in re-enslaving your countrymen and proving that George Orwell was right.

## 27. THE KIDNAPPING OF GIRLS BY BOKO HARAM [14] [15]

5/8/2014



In our savage world, wherein the insecurity from ever-increasing overpopulation and extreme differences in opportunity routinely enable people with inherited wealth to seduce women, can marriage really be consensual? Is the “normal,” veiled prostitution of women really much different from kidnapping them as Boko Haram has done? Moreover, isn’t it more than just a little hypocritical and absurd for the world’s richest imperialists to be sending their armies, armies made up overwhelmingly of latent homosexual men, to “rescue” these women?

Developing countries are oppressed by imperialism and homosexual men are oppressed by the savage, unregulated and instinct-driven *birth* rates (especially of poor, R women). These rates force homosexual men to develop reaction formations to their homosexuality and become the most murderous of savages in order to satisfy the corresponding need for a savagely high *death* rate.

Finally, might not the heroes of the developed countries have an ulterior motive for sending more of their troops into oil-rich Nigeria? The Wikipedia article on Nigeria ends thusly: According to a Citigroup report published in February 2011, Nigeria will achieve the highest average GDP growth in the world between 2010 and 2050. Nigeria is one of the two countries from Africa that are among the Eleven Global Growth Generating Countries.

For the Peace Love and Progress Party, Dave

## 28. THE STAGES OF CIVILIZATION

7/18/2014, updated 9/6/2022

Michio Kaku, astrophysics professor at the City University of New York, author of popular books, host of radio programs and owner of MKaku.com, has suggested that it is appropriate to rank civilizations according to the scientific and technical hurdles that they have surmounted. He has cited controlled fusion as one of those hurdles. His designated, scientific and technical achievements are indeed important landmarks on the path of advancement; but it is a great mistake to assume that the lack of these technologies is what most holds us back. Scientific and technical progress is most slowed by psychological, social and political barriers (e.g. the various conditions that make everyone insecure and afraid of change, a cultural legacy of lies remnant of past traumas and our inability to completely solve the challenges associated with those traumas and the ongoing psychological repression needed to defend those lies, repression that utilizes energy that would be otherwise available for creative thinking and problem solving).

What most holds us back, what most creates the conditions within the parentheses above, are (1) our failure to rationalize our genetic competition and (2) our failure to simplify and standardize family life to facilitate happy, monogamous marriages for our children. These are the all-important hurdles, the critical challenges to civilization. These two challenges are, of course, inter-connected; but (2) is the subject of my little book, *Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution*. Let's look herein at (1).

In the conclusion of *Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization*, in one of its earliest 1991 editions, I stated that the class struggle (the principal contradiction upon which all our other social and political contradictions depend) is between the K and the R strategies. In the early 1970s, biologists E.O. Wilson and Robert MacArthur defined these strategies, respectively, as the tendency of the large mammals to breed for quality (to highly train and equip their few offspring, the K strategy) and the tendency of the small animals and the insects to breed for quantity (the fallback strategy of those species toward the bottom of the food chain, the R strategy). About twenty years later, I realized that humans, at the absolute top of the food chain and in competition only with each other, deploy both strategies. Those on top with respect to income, wealth and education are always Ks. Those on the *relative* bottom, wherever it is, high or low are of necessity Rs. The two strategies cause and define each other. Neither can be eliminated or even reduced unilaterally. Taming our competition and civilizing our world requires us to minimize both, simultaneously. Minimizing K and R means maximizing equal opportunity and population control respectively. Ruling K classes are typically arrogant, obstinate and unwilling to compromise until it is too late for compromise, until governments and currencies fail; the swelling swarms of angry Rs exterminate the Ks, populations collapse and dark ages return.

Adding tremendously to the intransigence of the Ks and inertia in general are the very basic lies (masks) provided by our largely unconscious prehistory. The historically-first mask resulted from the primal deed, the elimination of the primal fathers (alpha males of the horde) and the transition to exogamy (marrying outside of the family). In the hope of

finding (a) satisfying mate(s), (a) mate(s) whom we can love as much as we love our sibling(s), we pretend that we don't love the sibling(s). That's the First Mask.

The Second Mask resulted from the Species War and the expunction of the parent-species identity of our victims. This severed our link with the rest of the animal kingdom, caused us to deny our animal/ape identity and alienated us from nature, made us the monsters of the natural world. This mask was cast in iron after the Great Flood. More on this below.

The historically-third mask is an even more grotesque one that prevents its wearers from enjoying adult (sexual) love and turns them into the angry monsters of society. This mask developed at the start of the Stone Age of horticulture when the most successful farmers left the long house, claimed the land they worked as private property and – in a mad race to accumulate and monopolize the most fertile and irrigable land – begot mostly sons, sons who required monogamous marriages. Thus, the K class was, from its inception, latently homosexual. The first people born into the K class, mostly men, had to don a Third Mask, a mask which hid their homosexuality, to procure women for the monogamous marriages that would keep their landed property concentrated.

We have continued to tolerate this most grotesque, Third Mask, Big Brother's mask, because – by the time we reach puberty – we are all already equipped with two, lesser and historically-older masks.

The Big Brothers, folks wearing the Third Mask that hides their homosexual orientation, are unable to love due to the homophobia created by the monogamy that the K class invented. Monogamy forces homosexuals to choose between having love and having children. The savage birth rate also forces men to become killers and homosexual men to become homophobic latent homosexuals and the worst killers. Since, we all love our siblings, homophobia is grossly unfair; and latent homosexuals are rightfully angry. But as the mask grows to their faces, they become masterful actors, liars, manipulators and scoundrels of every sort. Because all motivation is, at bottom, either the pursuit of love, sex and pleasure or the avoidance of pain, suffering and death and because latent homosexual people cannot enjoy adult love; they are motivated mostly by fear. They value only what contributes to their individual survival: money, power and (metaphorically) the proliferation of their own genes. They value only "growth" and are mindlessly oblivious to qualitative considerations. The only growth we need is growth in human knowledge and the productivity of labor. Growth in production, in the throughput of resources, in population, in inequality, in pollution and depletion, in land under plow, in terrestrial air pressure and in demand for water and energy -- *growth in business as usual, only accelerates our demise*. Worst of all, Big Brother is terrified of change and truth because he unconsciously associates it with the all-important change he cannot make: removing his mask, being himself and loving the same sex people that he is otherwise capable of loving.

With every successive generation of our savage, Stage I civilization, the world becomes more over-populated, more polluted, more loveless and more dominated by the people who make it that way. Humanity is currently in a bus racing toward a cliff, and our Orwellian (latent homosexual) "leaders" are screaming, "Faster, faster." (It would be funny if it weren't true.)

Again, savagery and monogamy created most of the homophobia. Monogamy became compulsory, cast in iron, during the modern era as an accidental result of modern religions improving distant neighbor relations (in the interest of trade) without having improved overall civility, without lessening overall savagery. Total savagery can be expressed by the equation:  $S_{nn}$  (near-neighbor savagery) +  $S_{dn}$  (distant-neighbor savagery) +  $S_{st}$  (suicide tendencies) =  $S_t$  (total savagery). Because the modern religions did nothing to decrease K and R, did nothing to increase equal opportunity and population control; the modern world remained (overall) as savage as its pagan precursor. With total savagery as a constant, decreasing distant-neighbor savagery could only mean that near-neighbor savagery and suicidal tendencies had to increase. And they did. As I explained in Volume 1, Chapter 7 of *Decoding the Deluge*; ever so gradually, the first horticulturalists became increasingly competitive, economically unequal, hostile and alienated from one another until no one could continue to live in the long house, polyamorously.

To overcome homophobia and enable everyone to love and utilize the new LGBT marriage opportunities, we will need to create a 25-year, global moratorium on new births. This will enable us to reduce the global population to a more manageable level. More importantly, it will do the most to eradicate the predicament that monogamy creates for homosexual people and thereby eradicate homophobia, the major source of Big Brother's obstinacy and insanity, worldwide. If we continually lessen K and R, increase equal opportunity during this 25-year moratorium; we should be sane and cooperative enough to introduce the *Stage II* program of marriage and child rearing at the end of that moratorium. This will quickly usher in a new, civilized, sustainable and happy world. We will stop dreaming about paradise and start to create it. (See my book, *Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution*.)

Everything we do tends to become habit. Savagery begets more savagery. In recent years, a Fourth Mask has appeared, a mask that lies about gender. The Fourth Mask people are overwhelmingly guys who were brainwashed – AS TODDLERS! – into believing that they were gals, by a latent homosexual mom who desperately missed her sister. These men are the worse victims of homophobia. They all deserve our sympathy and protection but NOT emulation. If the Fourth Mask wins widespread acceptance, if one of the last two bastions of honesty within Big Brother's deceitful world is stormed; then it is only a matter of time before the last bastion, species identity, will come under siege. The Fifth Mask has existed since Mesolithic times, but the "royals" and "gentry" who have been wearing it only pretend to be hybrids or otherwise more closely related to *Homo erectus*. The craziest types of Fifth Masks could be yet to come!

All the masks must go. They all have a retarding influence upon us and cannot be tolerated in a civilized world.

Within our current, savage environment, wherein K and R create universal and extreme ambivalence and wherein homophobia and latent homosexuality worsen widespread hostility and devilry, Michio; every technological advance is certain to be used as much for negative as for positive purposes. Advances in science and technology will accelerate and be applied only for positive ends once we accomplish the most important changes in civilization, changes in our consciousness and social relations.



## 29. GLOBALIZATION: POSITIVE OR NEGATIVE?

7/20/2014



All phenomena are composed of opposite poles, forces or tendencies. The positive pole of globalization is the reunification of humanity that mass, electronic communications, the Internet and the English language makes possible. We English teachers all contribute to this positive side of globalization. The psychoanalysis of our earliest mythologies and the archaeological record assures us that our out-of-Africa, *Homo sapiens* ancestors lived as one family at Ur, roughly 60,000 years ago. There were probably only a few hundred of us there, and there were a few hundred thousand *Homo erectus* people worldwide. (I'm a "lumper." They had evolved over about 2 million years within a range almost as great as ours. There was tremendous diversity to their phenotype but not their genotype. Mythology assures us that our ancestors knew of only three genetically diverse groups: them, us and the hybrids.) After our opening victories in the Species War, our family at Ur had to divide and move rapidly in different directions to most rapidly take the world from *Homo erectus*. There could be no peace between them and us because the hybrids were sterile. This fanning out and subsequent geographic isolation, decried by the Tower of Babel myth and similar North American myths, is what led to the cultural diversity that linguists and nationalists prize. Get over the nationalism, and you'll realize that we need only one language, one set of customs, one government and one body of law. This post-Species-War division and fragmentation of humanity was in fact a great tragedy.

The negative pole of globalization is as most of the critics have described it: the growing inequality of people due to capital concentration within our still savage, Stage I civilization, within a social system that has failed to rationalize our genetic competition [failed to minimize the K and R strategies (maximize equal opportunity and population control)] and failed to facilitate satisfying monogamous marriages. To do the latter, we must first make social progress possible by eradicating homophobia, making it possible for everyone to love and ending the ever-growing, worldwide domination of Orwellian latent homosexuals who are motivated only by fear. If we can eradicate homophobia, we can gradually minimize K and R (the extreme, quality and quantity strategies for genetic competition) and introduce a *Stage II* system of marriage and child rearing that will

virtually guarantee everyone heterosexual love with the ideal partner. For more about that system, look for my book, *Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution*.

## 30. Trust

7/20/2014

I recently saw an interesting film, "The Art of the Steal," starring Kurt Russell and Matt Dillon. The movie opens with Kurt walking out of prison after serving a five-year sentence. His opening line is a profound one: "I reckon it takes a betrayal before you realize that the real currency in the world is not money. It's trust." The rest of the movie follows an elaborate confidence game that Kurt pulls off with the help of friends to get even with the half-brother (Matt Dillon), whose betrayal cost Kurt five years of his life. It's not the story line but the philosophy that I want to talk about.

Kurt's opening line is literally true. We use paper currency as our means of exchange value only because we trust the issuers of it. Take away the trust and confidence, and paper currency ceases to be money. Take away the trust you have in a business or a marriage partner, and you have no partner.

In our savage world, most of us trust the people we trust because we share the same preferences and prejudices. But since the prejudices (e.g. against one national or ethnic group or another) are irrational, to the extent that our partnerships are based upon them, those friendships and partnerships are potentially unstable and unreliable.

The only rock-solid and enduring trust is between parties who mutually prioritize first the truth (the knowledge and information that advances human evolution within our one and only material world) and second justice (the unbiased outcomes that truth demands). To whatever extent your values fall short of this, you are not trustworthy and tend to attract and get the false partners you deserve.



### 31. The Inside Story of Flights MH370 [16] and MH17 [17]

7/22/2014



Being an American expatriate living in China and being the author of a comprehensive, new social science and theory of the class struggle, an impartial science that calls for compromise between the haves and the have-children and between east and west, a social science that calls for equal opportunity and population control; I often cross paths with security personnel from many countries. I am often privy to their scuttlebutt. The latest scuttlebutt from an Iranian friend should interest everyone on this planet and is an opportune entry point for educating the public about social science and political realities.

Flight MH370, my friend informs me, was secretly carrying the pieces of an American drone downed in Afghanistan. Indeed, it has been verified that at least one of the two passengers traveling with a fake passport was Iranian. Initial reports said that the plane had immediately climbed to 45,000 feet, almost two thousand feet above the Boeing 777's ceiling limit, a height that would have caused the plane to decompress, to lose all its air within both the cockpit and the cabin. The American military, having satellite-tracked the thieves and desperate to prevent the plane from getting to China where the drone's technology would have been reverse engineered, used the Boeing 777's automatic pilot system to remotely control the plane, kill all its occupants and land it at an American military base in the Indian Ocean. This would explain the plane's mysterious disappearance and the absence of any wreckage. It would also explain why at least one passenger's family reports having called him while in flight and the phone ringing but no one answering.

With all the billions of dollars that the US Government has spent over the last sixty years on sending satellites into space, it is inconceivable that the US military would not have succeeded by now in accomplishing its most strategic task for satellites: tracking everything that gets off the ground anywhere on this planet. How else can the US know whom to strike back at if attacked by missiles or planes? My friend's remote-take-down-tale also explains why the US and its allies refused to admit having any knowledge of the plane's whereabouts. They are embarrassed about the killing of 238 innocent civilians. (At least one person, the 239th passenger, the Iranian spy, was not innocent.)

Similarly, the Iranian and Chinese governments and their close allies were embarrassed about once more having to steal western technology, technology that people with difficult password languages are generally incapable of inventing on their own. They were also understandably angry about the murder of so many innocent (and mostly Chinese) civilians. But of course, any charges of state terrorism and murder would have been hurled back at them. By shipping the captured and highly-prized drone aboard a civilian aircraft, they were using their own civilians as a shield.

So how did the Chinese and their allies strike back? One hundred and thirty-one days later, they shot down Flight MH17 with 298 people aboard over the Ukraine.

The people of the world need to know and understand that these tragedies were neither accidents nor the random acts of deranged individuals. They are milestones in the escalating violence between MK and FR societies, violence that is all completely unnecessary if we can promote real leaders that have the good sense to understand and rationally moderate our differences.

There are ever fewer real leaders in the world because, as that prophet George Orwell understood, every year our world is more dominated by people with heterosexual role models and same sex siblings. Due to the homophobia of the modern era and their own homosexuality, these people grow up wearing a mask. They become latent homosexuals. They fear all truths that (like their own real sexual desires) lie buried, and they fear or despair of all change because they cannot make the all-important change to themselves. They can neither purge their homosexual desires nor gratify them. These masked people, understandably angry due to not being permitted to love, are motivated only by fear, tend to become consummate liars, tricksters and scoundrels, value only what contributes to their own survival (money, power and the proliferation of their own genes), lead ever more miserable and meaningless lives but are ever more successful in their quest of money, power and genetic offspring. That is why every year our world is more overpopulated, more polluted, more loveless and more dominated by the Orwellian "Big Brother" types that make it that way. "Growth" continues to be their mantra. They make no distinction between the one type of growth we need, growth in the productivity of labor, and all the other ways in which we are outgrowing our sustainable place within the ecosystem and becoming a cancer upon the Earth. Humanity is in a bus racing toward a cliff, and our latent homosexual leaders are screaming, "Faster, faster!" It would be funny were it not true.

Our latent homosexual leaders also don't like to make distinctions between people. They don't want to be scrutinized and would prefer to think that we are all alike. Nevertheless,

to improve politics -- and politics ought to be applied social science, there are a couple of important distinctions that we must make and moderate. The eastern world, except for peninsular Korea and islanded Japan, is female dominated. Clever women dominated the marine (fishing) groups that migrated there from Ur (in the lower Tigris and Euphrates river valley) at the start of the Species War, roughly 60,000 years ago. Women shaped the languages and religions of the east and stamped them with female values. Male-dominated, hunting groups migrated north and westward from Ur. Men shaped the languages and religions of the west and stamped them with male values. Men still dominate the western world. Men, focused as most of us are on improving the quality of life, tend to pursue the K (quality) reproductive strategy. Thus, the western societies are MK. Women, loving babies as they do and loving them unconditionally, tend to pursue the R (quantity) reproductive strategy. Thus, eastern societies tend to be FR. K and R cause each other, are what the class struggle is all about and must be minimized by maximizing (respectively) equal opportunity and population control if we are ever to have a fully civilized and sustainable world.

But before we can make ANY real social progress, we must eradicate homophobia, so that everyone can love, and so that we can have some real leaders. I believe I know how to eradicate homophobia, but educating the public with the new social science that is in my books is a necessary part of this process. The present "leaders" have been globally, covertly and hypocritically censoring my books for the last 24 years. The two airline tragedies are just one more sign, in an ever growing list of signs, that we need to widely publish those books, slow down the bus and remove latent homosexuals from the driver's seat (forbid them to hold government offices).



## 32. Middle Eastern Conflict

7/31/2014



The people of the Mideast, Muslims, Christians and Jews alike, are powerless to make peace. They each need the religious extremists within their own countries for defense in the event of being attacked by powerful, externally-led coalitions. The peace process cannot begin in the Middle East. It can only end there. Peace of Earth must begin through the initiative of people who are secure enough to dispense with the ignorant evils of racism, nationalism and religion and who are sane enough to compromise. That means us, my fellow Americans. In particular, it means our de facto leaders, the permanent members of the Council on Foreign Relations. That is why I sent the very first copies of my book, *Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization*, to permanent members of the CFR. I am still waiting for them to endorse it and publish it. Until they do, the blame for every human tragedy is as much on their individual heads as on anyone's.

Does it sound as if I'm being unreasonable and overly severe with them? I don't think so. In the common law of torts, we hold those parties with *foreseeability* to blame and liable for accidental torts. The same logic applies here. Those in a position to prevent a tragedy are morally obligated to do so.

### 33. THE CRATER AT THE CENTER OF OUR SYSTEM OF LAWS



There is a massive crater at the center of our system of laws. Failing, as we have, to plug that hole with the laws to maximize equal opportunity and population control, all hell continues to erupt through it. Failing to (accordingly) minimize the K (quality) and R (quantity) reproduction strategies; our system of law remains a mere pretense. The adjectives "civilized" and "stable" are farcical when applied to us. All our trappings of civility characterize us as faithfully as does a silk hat atop a Hottentot.

We are governed not by laws but by our naked self-interest. That is why, for example, juries and judges commonly award judgments to the party with whom they identify, their rationale being no more than an afterthought. That is why, for example, political parties and nation states change their alliances as swiftly as the perception of the principal threat to their self-interest changes, prejudices and even histories being altered almost as swiftly.

As population pressure increases and mass, electronic communications improve, the absurdity of our savagery ought to become obvious to everyone. Even the masked, latent homosexual men and women who fear and thwart all change ought to be able to see that the homophobic and savage status quo offers no long run hopes of happiness for themselves or anyone else. So how much longer is it going to take for social science, the eBooks and videos of the Peace Love and Progress Party, to become totally uncensored?

For [PeaceLoveAndProgress.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgress.org),

Dave

August 30, 2014; Revised March 27, 2024

#### 34. PROBING YOUR UNCONSCIOUS MIND CAN LEAD YOU TO THE ANSWERS TO OUR SOCIAL PROBLEMS

11/2/2014

This sixty-five-year-old social science writer (who is primarily a psychologist) is often surprised and dismayed by the general lack of awareness about our incest desires and our psycho-sexual development. Because I learned about these subjects long ago, I often forget that most people never learn the basics about them. Especially people of the dominant sex (e.g. men in the west and women in the east) tend to never remember, after infancy, that they once loved and wanted to possess and marry their opposite sex parent and that [given the presence of an effective father (one who loves the child and is loved by the mother)] their first sexual (genitally organized) love was for their siblings and that their sibling relationships determined their sexual orientation. Fear of the same sex parent, especially when that parent is the dominant one, the boss within the family, causes us to repress and forget the incestuous desire for the opposite sex parent. Fear of both parents causes us to repress and forget the incestuous desire for our siblings, especially when the siblings are of the same sex, because the parents, expecting grandchildren as almost all do, teach us that sibling love, especially same sex sibling love, is tabu.

If you have not thoroughly repressed these feelings and memories, it is impossible not to notice them in your children. I was sitting in a Manhattan diner a few weeks ago when a four-year-old girl, who was sitting with her parents in the booth across the aisle from me, said, "When I grow up, I'm going to marry Daddy."

This pronouncement reminded me of one made by my own son when he was that age. His mother and I had been enjoying each other on a weekend morning when we suddenly heard pounding at our bedroom door. I called out loud, "What is it Danny?" But the child would neither answer nor go away. I had to get out of bed, walk to the door and open it. I repeated my question, "What is it?"

The four-year-old Oedipus then held up a sign on which he had written "4578."

"From now on," he said, "this is your room number!"

Get it? No 6, no sex!

Back in the Manhattan diner, both parents ignored their daughter's pronouncement; but because it was the most honest and spontaneous thing I'd heard in months, I felt compelled to draw their attention to it.

"Did you hear what she just said?" I asked.

"No," they responded.

Turning to the child, I said, "Say it again, Honey."

"When I grow up, I'm going to marry Daddy," she said.

"Though we later repress the memory of it, this is how we all are," I said.

I started studying Freud in my freshman year of high school. It was easy for me to see that his Oedipus (Electra for women) complex affected other people. I delighted in using this knowledge to occasionally manipulate my sister and my girl friends -- always assuming that my theoretical understanding of it made me above it and superior to others who were, quite obviously, affected by it but unconscious of it. It is easy to see others as they are and difficult to see ourselves as we are.

It wasn't until I was out of undergraduate school, twenty-two years old and breaking up with an old flame that I became aware of my own Oedipus complex. I was driving away from her home, determined to never see her again. We had been lovers during our freshman year of college. I had left her and Indiana to go to school in California. I returned to her after graduation, but the social and political differences between the conservative Midwest and the West Coast and her Catholic University and the University of California were great enough to have accentuated the seminal differences in our values and goals. Our incompatibility had become painfully obvious to both of us.

I was motoring down the highway, taking Paul Simon's advice (to "Hit the Road, Jack"), when I asked myself, "David what got into you to make you come back to this crazy woman that you have so little in common with?"

Before the answer could fully form in my mind ("Because she is so much like your mother..."), a bolt of electricity coursed through my brain. It was as if a thousand IBM, data cards with the same hole punched into each suddenly and simultaneously lit up. All these suddenly illuminated activities and decisions that I had undergone and made -- had the same motivation: my own Oedipus complex, my love and desire for my mother. The power of that bolt of electricity (energy liberated from repressed, isolated and painful areas of my own brain) physically overwhelmed me. I let out a spontaneous scream. I lost control of my own appendages and had to pull the steering wheel to the right and veer off the road. I cried and convulsed for several minutes before I could carry on.

Later I learned that this transformative experience was being induced in his patients by clinical psychologist Arthur Janov. He described it in his book entitled "The Primal Scream." His technique was to have patients lie down and sink into their feelings and memories, to let them rise to the surface in a secure and positive environment that encourages one to be without fear of what might come up.

After reading Janov's book, I spent several months occasionally probing my memories, reviving my early life. I uncovered the origins of my foot fetish. (I had often sold shoes and always had more pairs than I needed.) I remembered a time in my infancy when I had been alone with my mother in her bed -- kissing her feet.

A much more important memory was of a utility room tub. I was taking a bath in it with my sister. I was an infant of three. She was a baby of only six months old. I asked my mother if this memory was real or only imagined. She recalled it and explained the circumstances. As she reported, I had been devastated by the arrival of the new baby. It captured most of Mamma's attention and affection, attention and affection that had

previously been showered on me, as the first and only child. I was so displeased with my baby sister that mother feared I would do something murderous. So in an attempt to improve relations between the infant and the baby, kinky Mother had bathed us together. We delighted in each other's bodies and in our physical differences. Both of us became heterosexual -- forever more -- at that time.

This discovery confirmed what countless observations had always caused me to suspect: given an effective father, our sibling relationships determine our sexual orientations. Without an effective father, the child is invariably homosexual. With one and with only same sex siblings, the child becomes homosexual. With an effective father but only opposite sex siblings, the child becomes heterosexual. With an effective father and siblings of both sexes, the child becomes bisexual. At one time or another, siblings all experience something akin to my bath with my sister. In our savage world, wherein genetic competition and family life is unregulated, none of us have any control over what siblings we have or the alienation we feel toward people outside of our nuclear families. Had the sibling in that tub with me been a brother, we would both be homosexual. Had there been a sister and a brother in the tub with me, my brother and I would have become bisexual and our sister would have become heterosexual.

Homophobia is just another form of prejudice that is as unjustifiable and as unacceptable as every other form of prejudice. As I have explained elsewhere in my books, homophobia was the result of monogamy. As late as the fourth century B.C., classical Greece, monogamy was only optional and homophobia apparently did not exist. Plato speaks openly and nonchalantly about the male lovers of Socrates and other venerated men. Alexander the Great, the number one man of his era, was openly bisexual; and nobody thought anything of it!

Monogamy, once mandatory, forced homosexual people to choose between having love and having children. It is grossly unfair for homosexual people to be put in this double bind; so people with heterosexual role models but same sex siblings, people who can hide their homosexuality, do hide it. They grow up wearing masks and are justifiably angry about having to wear them.

Monogamy was the gradual result of the K and the R strategies. In the early 1970s, biologists Robert McArthur and E.O. Wilson defined these strategies. Every species adopts one of them. The large animals, at the top of the food chain, adopt the quality (K) strategy. They have very few babies but train and equip them well, so that most of their babies survive long enough to reproduce the parents' genes. The small animals and the insects, at the bottom of the food chain, the ones that can't adopt the K strategy, adopt the quantity (R) strategy. Twenty years later, I noticed that humans, at the absolute top of the food chain, adopt both strategies. Those on top with respect to income, wealth and education are always Ks. Those on the bottom, the relative bottom -- wherever it is, high or low, must adopt the R strategy because their offspring are relatively deprived and therefore vulnerable. These two strategies are the fundamental injustice within our world that causes all our problems without exception. Think long and hard about any problem, and you will find K and R at the bottom of it. K and R are what the class struggle is really about. That's why the class struggle cannot be won. It can only be minimized by

maximizing equal opportunity (to minimize K) and population control (to minimize R). Both extremes can only be simultaneously and proportionately reduced because the Ks and the Rs are acutely aware of each other's excesses and hate each other for them. Therefore, within any society, there can only be as much equal opportunity as there is population control and vice versa.

Before and during the Species War (See *Decoding the Deluge* for it.), our ancestors had to maximize their cooperation to defeat *Homo erectus*, our parent species, the earlier form of man who, before us and for two million years, dominated the Earth. They ate communally and lived polygamously in long, lodge houses. They tended to have one principal partner but sexual rights to several others, usually depending upon the relationship of their mothers. After the Species War and very gradually due to K and R and inheritance along family lines, people became very different in their accumulated wealth, their claims upon the land (real property rights) and the herds (chattels). Alienation and resentment grew in tandem with these property differences until, at some point in the history of each people, it became impossible for them to continue living in the long house, polygamously. Monogamy began with the construction of tepees and wigwams and continues to grow due to ever-greater differences in income and wealth, increasing homophobia in the process. Ironically, the wealthiest people, almost all of them unhappy, latent homosexuals, are their own worst enemies!

It is especially necessary for us, as a society, to get real, to become honest about the dynamics of our psycho-sexual development so that the roughly one half of us who are really homosexual or bisexual can love the people we want to and need to love and not be motivated only by fear, not be forever wearing a mask that has grown upon our faces, not be afraid to remove the mask and afraid of all significant, social change (which the latent homosexual person fears because he or she associates it with removing the mask).

Moreover, as Orwell's subtle novel, *1984*, tells us, masked, (latent homosexual) people become expert liars, manipulators and intriguers. Also, being motivated only by fear means that they value only what contributes (materially or symbolically) to their own survival: money, power and their own, genetic offspring. They tend to be oblivious to the qualitative aspects of life. So every year, the world is more polluted, more overpopulated, more loveless and more dominated by the latent homosexual people who make it that way. They ever-increasingly occupy all the positions of money and power in the world and automatically thwart all significant social and political change. We will not affect any of the vital changes that will bring peace, civility, happiness and sustainability to our world until we eradicate homophobia and allow all the masked, latent homosexual and bisexual people to remove their masks and love. The only way to eradicate homophobia is to eliminate the social injunction for people to be monogamous, to lawfully permit and politically encourage polyamorous marriage.

Someday, in a civilized world that has minimized K and R by maximizing equal opportunity and population control, we will simplify life by standardizing family life, making geniuses or near geniuses of all the children and making them all heterosexual (with the *Stage II* system of marriage and child rearing that I propose in *Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution*). But to start the process of social improvement, to ever get from here to

there, we must encourage same-sex and polyamorous marriages for the contemporary people who need them. (The photo below is of Arthur Janov.)





35. WHY THE PEACE LOVE AND PROGRESS PARTY NEEDS YOU TO LEARN SOCIAL SCIENCE AND HELP US CHANGE THE WORLD

12/30/2014

When asked about the current-day world, most very young people in the developed countries, with stable families and decent diets, will generalize from their own very limited experience. They're apt to say that things are "Fine" or "Looking up." Within this middle class, people a little older and wiser are likely to say, "The world is crazy." They are wiser but also incorrect.

The world is not crazy. We humans are crazy. We are responsible for the destruction of our own environment, not just politicians, but all of us. We humans are a cancer upon the earth. We are destroying every province of our environment. Although our civilization is global, fossil-fuel-based and not regional and wood and animal power based like previous civilizations, all the major trends portend of another collapse. If this civilization collapses, there will be nowhere for anyone to run; and humanity might never recover.

Our world continues to worsen because we are drowning in our own lies. Instead of correcting the lies that are deeply embedded in our cultures, each new generation "goes along to get along," absorbs and accepts its culture's heritage of lies and then adds its own new layer to the heritage. The truth, by definition, is all the knowledge and information that advances humanity. Unless we learn and steadfastly embrace the truth, there can be no real progress or justice (justice being the outcomes that truth demands). Without justice, we become more alienated, savage and predatory in our mutual relations.

The Peace Love and Progress Party is an international party, free of every form of prejudice and guided by a comprehensive New Social Science. The New Social Science includes a new understanding of the class struggle, a basic outline of our prehistory and an in depth understanding of our basic psychology and all our religions, pagan and modern, an

understanding that identifies and rejects all the lies and wishful thinking that are most deeply embedded in our cultures.

The Party needs diligent and honest people to learn the New Social Science, teach it to others and build discreet party cells.

Why must the Party be discreet, secretive? Because our world is still savage and is everywhere ruled by the most savage people among us. The world is savage because it consists essentially of K and R classes. The Ks, the people on top in terms of income, wealth and education, resemble the large mammals in pursuing a quality reproductive strategy. They have relatively few children but equip them with every advantage for survival. The people on the bottom in terms of the same, the Rs, resemble the small animals and the insects in reproducing for quantity. The two extremes cause and define each other and are the root cause of all our persistent and pervasive problems without exception. K and R are what the class struggle is really about. Creating a civilized and sustainable world, permanently solving any of our problems, requires us to minimize both K and R by maximizing, simultaneously and respectively, equal opportunity and population control.

The most successful (inveterate, dangerous and worst) savages are the people with the personality profile that George Orwell described as “Big Brother,” the totalitarian dictator in his monumental novel, 1984. They are the people most angry and malicious due to being unable to love for social/historical reasons that they do not understand, but for which they tend to blame all the rest of us. I refer and “Big Brother” refers to all the people with same-sex siblings who, owing to homophobia, hide their love for their own sex.

We all love our siblings. That’s natural and inevitable. People with only same-sex siblings tend to be homosexual. People with only opposite-sex siblings tend to be heterosexual, and people with both tend to be bi-sexual. No one gets to choose his siblings, so obviously no one should be persecuted on the basis of who (or which sex or sexes) he loves. Homophobia, orientation prejudice, is a monstrous injustice.

So, what caused it? The minor and inevitable cause is the contradiction between competing genetically (reproductively), which we have always done and always will do to some extent, and loving someone who is a genetic competitor. The major causes of homophobia are twofold. One is monogamy, which forces homosexual folks to choose between having love and having children and forces bi-sexual folks to be only half satisfied. Our inept transition to monogamy occurred during the Stone Age of agriculture, indirectly due to K and R. The other major cause of homophobia, which mainly plagues men, is the inordinately high, unregulated and instinct-driven, especially female-instinct-driven birth rate of savage K and R society. This forces us to have a high death rate, forces men to become savage killers, which causes homophobia and a reaction formation within latent (hidden) homosexual men. They become the most malicious people and worst killers as a means of suppressing and hiding, their love, the opposite tendency.

Latent homosexual men are the most loveless, violent and savage people among us – not because any of them ever chose to be, but – because our unconsciousness social

development and “the gods” (our unconscious basic psychology and blacked out, horrific prehistory) made them that way.

The mask that the Big Brothers and Big Sisters, latent homosexuals, wear is a Third Mask. All of us are wearing two others that developed earlier in our prehistory and are donned earlier in our individual lives. All the masks need to be removed so that we can become honest with ourselves and each other. The Party’s New Social Science informs about them and why we must remove them.

We staunchly support the LGBT movement with one minor exception. We regard “transgender” people as the worst victims of homophobia. They are overwhelmingly guys whose very latent homosexual mother fervently wanted to believe that her infant son was the sister that she missed and longed for. At a very early age, infants are unable to think critically and will readily believe a mother that tells them their gender is the opposite of what it is. We sympathize with such people and want to protect them from persecution. But they are NOT to be emulated because they are wearing a Fourth Mask.

Despite all the great progress that the LGBT movement is making, the Third Mask is still very difficult to remove. The older, richer and more celebrated the wearer is, the harder it is to remove. Moreover, all the people in government, holding state and political positions, tend, everywhere and virtually unanimously to be Big Brothers and Sisters, wearers of the Third Mask. Why? Because government jobs provide them with ample opportunities to oppress and humiliate others and to thwart – yes, you read me right, thwart or prevent – social change. They unconsciously associate truth and change with coming out, with what is most difficult for them to do; so they reflexively oppose truth and change.

*The most urgent and pressing need in the world today is to replace everyone in politics that can’t remove his or her Third Mask with a more honest person that doesn’t have one.*

If you are such a person, the Peace Love and Progress Party NEEDS YOU. Please visit [PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org) where you can watch our videos, read our blogs and download our books, all free of charge.

General elections, elections in which everyone is selecting from the same few candidates, of whom very few voters have any personal knowledge, are a rigged game that enables the richest, latent homosexual Ks and their political lackies to monopolize politics and government. R, Marxist, revolutions achieved two lasting benefits. They socialized land ownership (rationalizing land management), and they replaced general elections, elections controlled by mass media money, dollar democracy, with popular democracy, democratic centralism, hierarchical elections (i.e. Voters in each precinct elect and promote one of themselves to the ward level. Ward members elect and promote one of themselves to the city council level, etc.). We need to do both, but our party believes that we can win even general elections, can beat them at their own game, if we work hard enough to educate a majority of the people.

Thanking you for your attention,

Dave Huttner

## 36. HOMOPHOBIA

1/14/2015



There are at least three sources of homophobia. The *first* and most minor source has been with us since our reproduction became sexual and will remain with us as long as it remains sexual. There will always be some degree of reproductive (or genetic) competition among us and to love a genetic competitor is a contradiction causing homophobia.

The *second* source of homophobia, one that effects mostly men, arises from and is directly proportionate to our savagery, our tendency to prey upon one another. For our species, at the top of the food chain, without a natural predator and without a literal god or devil to control us, our tendency to prey upon one another is directly proportionate to the excessiveness or irrationality of our instinct-driven, especially female-instinct-driven birth rate. The rational birthrate is that corresponding to the greatest decrease in the death rate. Birth rates higher than that one are irrational, increase the death rate and force men to become the murderous savages that we are. This pressure for men to become killers is incompatible with the loving nature of homosexual men, so most of them adopt a false persona, the Third Mask which portrays them as just the opposite of the loving person beneath the mask.

The *third* and worst source of homophobia for men and women was our inept transition to monogamy starting with the Neolithic (Stone Age agriculture). Monogamy forces homosexual people to choose between having love and having children. This is a terrible predicament and a third cause of homophobia.

What caused our ancestors to leave their tribal long houses, where they had always lived polyamorously, and to start practicing monogamy? As many others before me have noted, the fierce competition among the first farmers and claimants of private property habituated them to the practice of accumulating property and keeping it undivided. This habituation, the alienation from competitors and identification with genetic offspring caused the trend to pass that property, undivided to a single heir or little-divided to but a few heirs. Bequeathing their estates to genetic offspring required the first claimants of private property to marry monogamously. Gradually, the polygamous long house was replaced by monogamous tepees, huts and wigwams and the R tribal councils were replaced by K states. Increasing class differences, differences in education, wealth and income, have made polyamory increasingly difficult and have therefore increased the pressure for monogamy by default. By improving distant-neighbor relations (in the interest of trade, which was their reason for existence) and doing so without increasing equal opportunity and population control, modern religions caused a worsening of near-neighbor relations and more pressure for monogamy by default. (See Chapter 7 of *Decoding the Deluge* for the equation that reveals this logic.)

Minimizing our savagery, minimizing K and R by maximizing equal opportunity and population control, respectively, and enacting the Group Marriage Bill of the Party will eliminate sources 2 and 3, the savage-birth-rate and monogamy sources, the greatest sources of homophobia. Inaugurating the Stage II system of marriage and child rearing, as will become possible after we commit ourselves to civilizing the world, will simplify social life and render the orientation subject moot by making heterosexuals of future generations of our children. See *Stage II of the Non-violent Rainbow Revolution*.

All the efforts to promote group marriage and the LGBT Movement cannot, in and of themselves, keep pace with the growing pressure for monogamy – monogamy by default, owing to increasing differences in education, wealth, and income. Conquering homophobia as we must do in order to decrease the political power of “Big Brother” and enable fundamental social and political change will also require us to inaugurate a global moratorium on new births for twenty or thirty years. Such a moratorium – that eliminates everyone’s opportunity for reproduction – will eliminate the predicament that monogamy creates for homosexual people and quickly begin to eliminate the savagery that are the main sources of homophobia. This will encourage all the masks to come off, encourage everyone to love and reform Big Brother’s twisted persona. Almost as importantly, twenty-five years of a zero-birth rate would also reduce global population to something approaching a sustainable level. Of course, conquering homophobia is just a necessary first step.

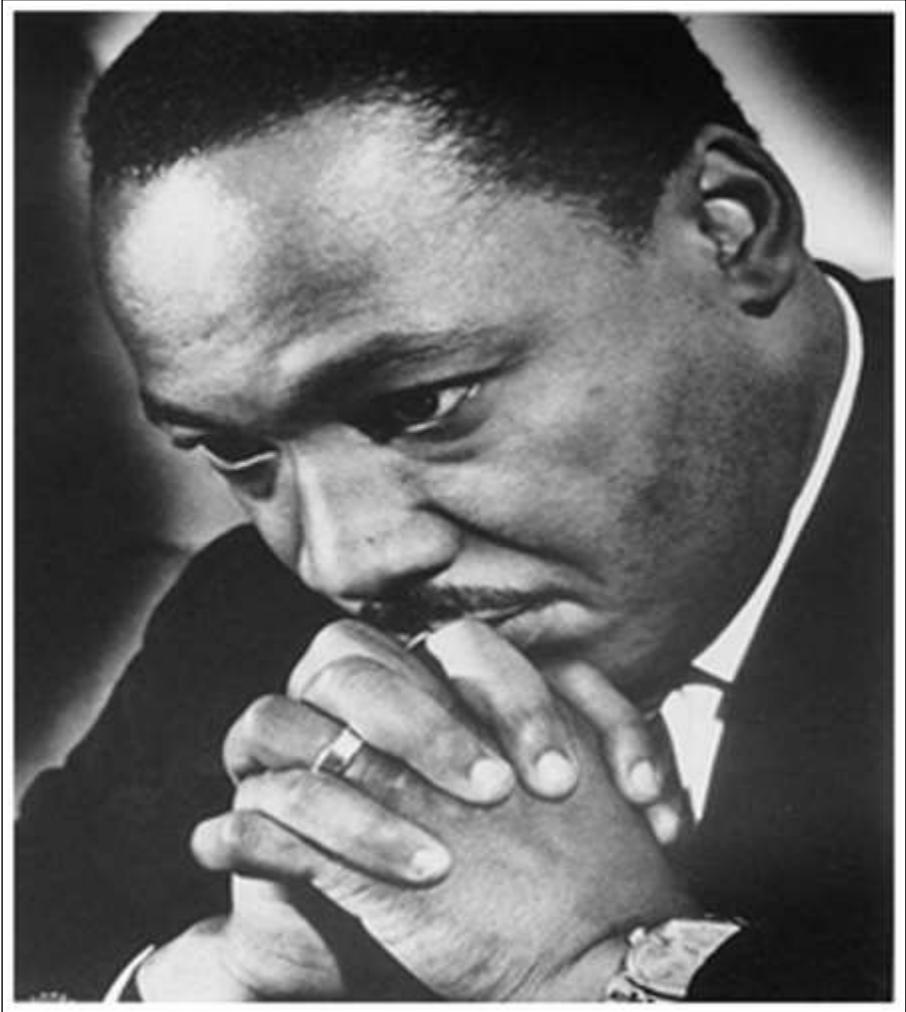
Moreover, the burgeoning human population and all the related problems (e. g. the decreasing marginal productivity of labor, resource depletion, pollution, global warming) are speeding us inevitably toward another population collapse. A global moratorium on procreation is the best way to rationally manage that collapse and use it as the springboard to a new, civilized and sustainable world. (Updated November 11, 2022)

For the Peace Love and Progress Party ([PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org)),

Dave

### 37. NEW THOUGHTS ON RACISM FOR MARTIN LUTHER KING DAY

1/19/2015



In a 1967 experiment, Vincent Sarich and Allan Wilson put the genes of different animals in rabbit egg white and photographed the allergic reactions through an electron microscope. By comparing the different reactions, they could gauge the relative closeness of different animal species to one another. One of the conclusions was that our genes are 98.9% the same as those of the chimpanzee. Using this figure as a guide, one might estimate that the difference in the genes of the two most dissimilar but “normal” people must be something like one tenth of one tenth of one percent or .0001. Given good nutrition, love and prenatal care, we are born with very similar potentials. Moreover, the differences that most of us regard as important – differences in character, personality and intelligence – are solely determined by learning and environment and not by genes. So why all the fuss? Why do we strongly and severely stereotype people based on visible but trivial genetic differences – even in melting pot America where genetic differences are

less likely to correspond to cultural differences? Furthermore, why do the stereotypes of people with dark skin tend to be so negative?

The answer to the first question is that the unchecked K and R class struggle forces us to prey upon one another. K is the quality reproductive strategy of the big animals and the rich. R is the quantity reproductive strategy of the small animals and the poor. These strategies cause each other and are the root cause of all our social problems. They must be minimized (simultaneously) by maximizing (respectively) equal opportunity and population control. Any visible difference between people can become the measure for distinguishing between “us” and “them.” In a savage K and R world, these distinctions become overlaid with subjective and imaginary prejudices that rationalize all the predation. Racism in general is rooted in the predation that results from failing to minimize K and R, from failing to civilize our world.

The prejudice against dark-skinned people is especially great and somewhat universal. (Recall that the experiments of Kenneth and Mamie Clarke showed that even Black children imagined that light-colored dolls were better than dark-colored but otherwise identical dolls!) The cause of the prejudice against dark skin is complex but extremely interesting. Note: the most traumatic, violent and important series of events in the life of man was a species war that lasted from roughly sixty thousand years ago till thirty thousand years ago. The Species War is the main and hidden subject of every religion and provides the original meaning and occasion for most of our holidays. (Islam is somewhat of an exception because Islam tells us to forget about the past and be responsible only for the injustices within our time and our community.) The victims, our parent species, *Homo erectus*, became and remained for thousands of years the principal gods of our ancestors. Only very gradually did the *Homo erectus* gods become over-shadowed in pantheons everywhere by their executioners, by the victors in the Species War. [The killer inherits the mixed emotions felt toward his victim; and unconscious mixed emotions, projection and schizophrenia are the essence of devilry and divinity (the things without which they are not).] Yet, I had to coin the term “Species War!” Our ancestors were so guilty about the Species War, about exterminating our parent species, that they compromised all their oral histories to satisfy the craziest members of their tribes by hiding the victims’ identity. But by forbidding all clear and definite accounts of our parent species, they erased our link with the rest of the animal kingdom! To account for our unnatural origins, our religions (what remains of our prehistory after distortion due to guilt, obsessive fear, wishful thinking and paranoia) had to describe us as the result of some separate and final act of creation. (And on the last day, “God created man in His image,” or “Great Mother duck pulled man from the muddy waters,” etc.) All our modern religions continue in one way or another to cover up our evolution to cover up Species War guilt. (A fabulously colorful and powerful Irish myth shows clearly that some of our Irish ancestors of thousands of years ago were fully conscious of this connection between the distortion of Species War prehistory and our estrangement from the animal kingdom and our own animal being. See “Shaking-Head” in my *Irish Mythology, Passageway to Prehistory*.) But everyone knows that all the other large apes (our close relatives) have dark skin. Dark skin is evidence of our ape ancestry, so the sight of dark skin threatens to tear the lid off the big lie and causes mental conflict! Black racism, in particular, is rooted in the shameless, universal, religion-contained-and-conveyed cover-up of Species War

prehistory, prehistory about our extermination of our parent species. Is it any wonder that our parent-killing species is so crazy? Maybe instead of *Homo sapiens* (wise man), we ought to call ourselves *Homo déméns* (crazy man).

Racial discrimination against Black Americans is especially unjust because we now know – for certain – that the first Americans were NOT Mongoloid “Indians.” They were Negroes. That’s right: official archaeology is now admitting that all the oldest skulls found in the New World are Negroid. But they are still perpetrating the Big White Lie that furthered European-American wishful thinking and enabled African-American slavery by suggesting that the aboriginal, Negroid Americans came from Australia! For the details of what is currently known and likely to be true, see my *Decoding the Deluge*.

*6/11/2015 Addendum: as Versions 23 and 24 of Decoding the Deluge reveal, Aboriginal Africans Americans were also the worst victims of the second worst trauma of our prehistory, the Great Flood that followed an early and aborted Neolithic (Age of Stone Age Agriculture) circa 14,634 years B.P. They were marine (fishing people) living around the coastlines. Their population center had been the Caribbean Lake and the Lakes of Mexico. I estimate that at least half of them were drowned by the Flood or swept away by its tidal wave. Traumatized and their population decimated, they became especially vulnerable to the Amerindians who started walking into the Hemisphere fourteen hundred years later and annihilated them five and one half millennia later. Trauma caused Aboriginal African Americans to black out everything before and including their Indian wars, which included their American aboriginality. The Amerindians had suffered the Flood in Asia. By blacking out their Asian past, they tended to think that they were the aboriginal Americans that the Blacks in fact were.*

*Until Black Americans replace their traumatized, hallucinatory, religious worldview with a scientific understanding of our past, you folks will continue to be your own worst enemies. And I am not exaggerating when I say this. I just proved to you that religion is the chief source of the special and universal prejudice against dark skin and the chief eradicator of Black history, yet Black Americans are the most religious Americans.*

According to the U.S. Religious Landscape Survey, conducted in 2007 by the Pew Research Center’s Forum on Religion & Public Life, Black Americans “are markedly more religious on a variety of measures than the U.S. population as a whole.” It cited that 87% of Blacks (vs. 83% of all Americans) are affiliated with a religion. It also found that 79 % of Blacks (vs. 56% overall) say that religion is “very important in their life.”

So, stop listening to and reading Reverend Jessie Jackson and Reverend Al Sharpton. Switch over to Social Scientist David Huttner. Learn that “God” and “Devil” are symbols for one individual and originally three but later for four groups of ancestors and relatives, all of them people toward whom we have or had extreme mixed emotions.

Don’t listen to preachers until they turn their “Churches of God” into “Churches of Man” as my books advise. You too can read my books. Version 25 of three-volume *Decoding the Deluge* is now available. If you can’t order my books at my **Smashwords.com** page or at **DavidHuttnerBooks.com** or email me at **drhuttner@gmail.com** or

**HomerOfTroy@yandex.ru** , then fascists and their secret police agents are violating our most vital civil liberties to an extent that may force us to fight them.

## 38. WE ARE RAPIDLY RUNNING OUT OF TIME

1/26/2015



Iranian Foreign Ministry  
Russian Foreign Ministry  
Chinese Foreign Ministry  
US State Department

RE: We are rapidly running out of time!

Gentlemen;

Excuse me please for not having the time or the means to translate this message into Farsi, Russian and Chinese.

Most if not all glaciologists have been caught off guard and are alarmed by the latest news about the unexpectedly rapid melting of the East Antarctic Ice Sheet. For the details, see <http://news.yahoo.com/warm-ocean-melting-east-antarcticas-largest-glacier-071912713.html>. I may be the only one who is not surprised. I have always relied upon the psychoanalysis of our ancestors' oral history, especially the very detailed "Flood" history of the Irish and the Delaware Indians. Every edition of my magnum opus, *Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization*, has warned that the next "flood," coastal inundation, will be much more rapid, unexpected and catastrophic than people are willing to believe. It was not for nothing that our ancestors universally devoted a considerable portion of their meager resources to preserving the oral-historical memory of (not just the Species War, but) the literal "Flood" that served as a screen memory for the Species War. The literal flood served as a symbol for the figurative flood (the Species War), in part because it was the second most universal and traumatic event of our prehistory. Our ancestors wanted to warn us of it.

Billions of people will die this time; and the world will be plunged into a dark age unless we get over our Orwellian personality problems and religious superstitions and act now in a civilized and responsible manner. My essay, "Why I am Running for President," is at <https://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com/downloads> as a free download. It provides a basic outline of what we must do to minimize the losses and the damage from

the coming flood. With the carbon content approaching 400 ppm (404 as of May, 2015), about 100 more than at any time in the last 700 ky and rising ever more quickly, it will come sooner than anyone can anticipate.

Please read this essay. Wake up, and come to your senses! Instead of mindlessly fearing change, proactively embrace the positive changes that we need to undergo, collectively and most rapidly.

3/14/2015 Addendum: in February the carbon parts per million in the global atmosphere surpassed 400. (It passed 406 in February of 2-17.) As one can see from Figure 10, of the soon to be released, 23rd Edition of *Decoding the Deluge*, scientists have measured both the atmospheric carbon and  $^{18}\text{O}$  (heavy oxygen) deposited in the Antarctic ice cores over the last 700 ky. The graphs are mirror images of each other (the carbon one shifted slightly toward the past) and provide us with an accurate record of average global temperatures over this time span. Little of the  $\text{CO}_2$ , which accounts for over 70% of the greenhouse effect, washes out with the rain. What does wash out stays on the ocean surface and evaporates right back into the air. Trees mostly inhale  $\text{CO}_2$  and exhale  $\text{O}_2$ , but we are cutting down ever more of them. We're also unable to control our own numbers or anticipate all the positive feedback factors in the greenhouse loop. The worst factor is undoubtedly homophobia/latent homosexuality because the Third Mask people, motivated only by fear, become more frightened and sociopathic as the danger increases. Presently, I seem to be the only one writing about this.

## 39. THE INTERNATIONALE

5/1/2009



Words by Eugene Pottier (Paris 1871) and David Huttner (Nantong 2009); music by Pierre Degeyter (1888)

Stand up ye workers of the world  
You're one wherever ye may be  
O'er theirs let your flag be unfurled  
Turn tyranny to liberty  
When power working people wield  
And rule of bankers is repealed  
Affliction, havoc, hardship, war  
Will trouble human kind no more  
  
Comrades come, join the cause  
And the last fight let us face  
The Internationale  
Unites the human race

Comrades come, swear we shall

And the last fight let us face

The Internationale

Unites the human race

No more deluded by the foe

Race, prejudice and bias pass

No bound'ries do we toilers know

Except the boundries of class

So when "To arms" their bugles call

No fratricide will we befall

We'll frag the gen'ral's on our side

And with our brothers be allied

Comrades come, join the cause

And the last fight let us face

The Internationale

Unites the human race

Comrades come, swear we shall

And the last fight let us face

The Internationale

Unites the human race

The bourgeois can't cooperate

For their misrule they think we'll pay

No god on high controls our fate

It's up to us to save the day  
If glacial slide and flood provide  
The worst case of class genocide  
A global signal it will be  
To make those scoundrels history

Comrades come, join the cause  
And the last fight let us face  
The Internationale  
Unites the human race

Comrades come,  
swear we shall  
And the last fight  
let us face  
The Internationale  
Unites the  
Human race



The Internationale was first written to celebrate the Paris Commune of March-May 1871: the first time workers took state power into their own hands. In the Commune, they replaced K democracy (one dollar: one vote) with R democracy (one person: one vote). Their electors mandated representatives on policy questions. Electors were recallable at any time and were paid wages that reflected those of their constituents. The Commune was a working body, not a talk shop. The distinction between legislative and executive arms of government was abolished. Marx's *Civil War in France* is a one-sided but extremely interesting account of the history and significance of the Commune. The Commune was drowned in blood by the conservative French government in Versailles, cheered on by the ruling classes of the world.

Today, as of the discovery of my scientific understanding of the class struggle, it is possible to establish a stable, sustainable and civilized world by minimizing the extreme strategies for reproductive competition, by minimizing K and R, which means maximizing – respectively – equal opportunity and population control. But our post-industrialized world is a world increasingly dominated by the richest Ks (monopoly capitalists). Only they have the power, influence and education to put the necessary changes into effect. Should they fail to do so, which as of this writing appears inevitable, then they are – by far – the persons most responsible for the consequences. *By the same theory of tort law by which we hold the party guilty who had foreseeability and the opportunity to prevent a disaster, the rich will be guilty and deserving of the mob justice that will be meted out to them.* It will be meted out to them when this global, fossil-fuel-based, social system collapses. The masses won't need a Eugene Pottier or a David Huttner to tell them what justice demands. The least educated man on the street knows that when there is no social change, it is because the rich don't want change.

#### 40. ORWELL: PROPHET AND HERO

1/29/2015



Anyone who thinks that Muhammad was the last prophet has not read 1984 by George Orwell (aka Eric Blair). First published in 1949, 1984 portrays a future society that is devoid of love and even sex (except as needed for reproduction). The world has been divided among three, constantly warring governments that are controlled by party hierarchies of robot-like people who are obsessed with power for power's sake. Governments thoroughly control the media and even rewrite history as suits their leaders' unexamined, immediate and savage designs.

Orwell's 1984 was NOT censored only because he did two things. First, he stopped short of identifying Big Brother, the totalitarian dictator, as a composite of all the latent homosexual people who, owing to homophobia and orientation prejudice, grow up wearing a mask, become the most materially successful but unhappy savages and use

their money, power and control of the media to thwart truth and change (which they unconsciously associate with the removal of their masks).

Anyone who saw the recent, NFC championship game between the Seattle Seahawks and the Green Bay Packers can easily verify how controlled our media has become. The Packers were obviously the better team and appeared to throw the game. The turnaround occurred in the last few minutes and was not at all convincing but was done, no doubt, for sound business reasons. Green Bay is a much smaller market than Seattle and will not produce nearly as much money for the League and everyone standing to profit from this Sunday's 2015 Super Bowl. I am just an occasional sports fan. If this is obvious to me, imagine how obvious it must be to all the athletes, coaches and sports reporters! Yet if you Google the search string, "Phoniest moments in professional sports," within the first 100 hits; you will not find a single reference to professional sports games being thrown! Pity the poor Italian mafia that is so often exposed for rigging horse-racing. Their only problem is that they don't own enough media to partner with the big guys in controlling it!

If a subject as trivial as sports news is this controlled, imagine how controlled and manipulated the political news is! Anyone who values and wants to disseminate the political truth has no chance of doing so in the major media. If this doesn't scare you, if you are consoled by the belief that the richest and most powerful people are unsusceptible to their own lies and wishful thinking and have smart and wise people to advise them; then you are in for a surprise. Read any issue of their magazine, "Foreign Affairs," the Bible of the US State Department; and you will learn that the reverse is true.

The second thing George did to prevent his book from being censored and preserve our opportunity to learn from it—was to die for it. That's right, unlike "Jesus," the fictional character of Paul of Tarsus, a character symbolic of the son/killers of the original four elements of the godhead, George Orwell (Eric Blair) was a historical person who really did die for our sins (savagery). George knew that if he continued to live after 1984's publication, someone would pry out of him Big Brother's identity. Had even a single police agent known of that identity, 1984 would have been killed in its cradle. So, George died in 1949, immediately after 1984's publication, to preserve the life of his book and our chances to learn from it. He was both a prophet and a hero. But obviously, very few of us have learned from Mr. Orwell.

What does all this say about the future of our world, about the future of what most people naively prefer to call "civilization"? It says that, in the long run, we have no future. It says that we have no chance of learning, accepting and adapting to the basic truths about ourselves. It says that we are doomed. Ironically and for all the wrong reasons, the least learned people among us, fundamentalist Christians that are preparing for another great flood, have come to the right conclusion!

#### 41. Brian Williams and David Huttner Tour World in UFO [18]



Roosevelt Field, Long Island, NY

Tuesday, February 17, 2015

David Huttner reporting:

Yes, Brian Williams and I have just returned from touring the world in a UFO. But before I share with you this fascinating story, I feel morally obliged to warn you of the need to filter all the news you receive for two very common mental disorders that afflict our contemporaries and distort their judgment in predictable ways.

The first disorder is the belief in things immaterial and imperishable. All those folks who believe in supernatural stuff are just plain cuckoo. Their reports, while not always false, must be closely scrutinized and regarded as suspect. These mostly poor, fundamentally religious folks are still traumatized by the two great calamities of our prehistory, the Species War and, especially, the Great Flood. They can believe in anything and everything: ghosts, spirits, gods or devils. Like babies, they are unconscious of their mixed emotions (ambivalence) toward four universally-ambivalent groups of ancestors and relatives and the same-sex parent whom the gods and the demons (the “God” and “Devil” of the modern era) symbolize. Because one side of their mixed emotions toward these groups and their same-sex parent is unconscious, their struggle with their own mixed emotions is unlocatable. Once projected outward, that struggle seems to affirm the existence of spirits, which the wishful thinker in all of us wants to confirm because “they” in turn confirm the existence of our own immaterial and imperishable “soul,” which is just a circuit of electricity that cycles within a donut-shaped object, the intralaminar nucleus, in the base of the brain. Every culture’s historically-developed religions provide names for the spirits and encourage infantile believers to remain unconscious and habituated to the false belief in things immaterial and imperishable. Many of these religious babies will even

perpetrate hoaxes either for profit or to say, “I told you so” to their saner brethren. For the sake of convenience, let’s call the religious babies, who are apt to believe in and lie about every kind of nonsense, *Group A Liars*.

Another large group of mentally defective folks might be conveniently labeled as *Group B Deniers*. These folks have a very static world view. They refuse to consider any important change. They are afraid of change and disbelieve in change. These are the folks with heterosexual role models but same sex siblings whom they can’t admit to loving due to homophobia. The homophobia of the modern era resulted from our unregulated and female-instinct-driven birth rate, and our inept transition to monogamy. The former requires us to have a high death rate and makes killers of men, especially men trying to hide their homosexuality. Monogamy, the requirement to have only one marriage partner, is unfair to homosexual folks because it forces them to choose between having love and having children. So, people who can hide their homosexuality generally do. They grow up wearing a mask. The mask warps their personalities in many predictable ways. They project outward their inner struggle with their homosexuality, so they tend to always be fighting. Unable to love the people they want to love, the masked folks are motivated only by fear. Masked and understandably angry, these latent homosexual folks become consummate liars, cheaters and manipulators. As George Orwell foresaw in his novel, *1984*, in our savage world, like oil on water, they automatically rise to the top in every walk of life. They increasingly monopolize all the wealth and power. They reflexively oppose all truth and change because they associate both with the all-important change that they cannot and dare not make: removing their masks. They reflexively reject important new information because they associate it with the awareness that they are struggling to deny: awareness of their homosexual orientation.

In the past, the Group A Liars were always inclined to automatically accept stories like the present one (about the worldwide tour that aliens gave to Brian and me) and the Group B Deniers were always and automatically inclined to reject it.

Strangely, within the last few years, as artists, science fiction writers and philosophers have lost interest in aliens and UFOs, the elite upper crust of the Group B Deniers and their media and political wonks have been barraging us with their own UFO and alien stories! Nowadays, you can’t tune in to any of the major media without finding them! What’s happened? Have the latent homosexual folks all lost their fear of change? Or is there something else, quite the opposite of aliens and UFOs that they fear more?

In 1997, gamma ray bursts were verified; and in 2009, the “Animal Armageddon” series of television programs started to inform the public of the threat posed by gamma rays. These ultra-high energy radiation rays are produced after stars undergo supernovae explosions. The gamma rays are ejected from both ends of the exploding star and fan out in all directions, killing everything in their path for thousands of light years. Scientists believe that the Ordovician extinction of 440 mya was caused by the gamma rays from a supernovae explosion 6 or 7 thousand light years away. Only a few creatures at the bottom of the sea survived. For millions of years, life on Earth hunged by a thread.

Every day in which our space telescopes peer further out into the universe and fail to find signs of intelligent life strengthens the conclusion that gamma rays routinely snuff out life

wherever it evolves and that we are damn lucky to be here. The inescapable political implication of this conclusion is that we must change the priorities for our space programs as soon as possible. Instead of exploring dead and dangerous space, our top priority should be to secure life within our own space by learning how to defend ourselves from gamma rays. Of course, our best chance of learning how to defend ourselves from the next gamma ray bombardment is to maximize our rate of learning by maximizing our rates of cooperation, integration and evolution. This, of course, implies changing our savage and unsustainable world into a civilized one. Are these the changes that the elite, latent homosexual Group B Deniers and their media and political wonks fear most?

Oh, forgive me for getting off track. I was going to tell you about our UFO tour of the planet. But Brian Williams and his colleagues and all the Democrats and Republicans can do a better job of telling that story or similar ones of their own. Go to them for that kind of news.

I'm overly occupied in writing social science works. Find them at **<http://www.Smashwords.com>** or **<http://www.DavidHuttnerBooks.com>** . If you can't order them there, contact me at my social media coordinates. If even that doesn't work, then you know that "your government" is neither yours nor consensual; and we will have to take Thomas Jefferson's advice in dealing with it.



## 42. THIS WILL BLOW YOUR MIND

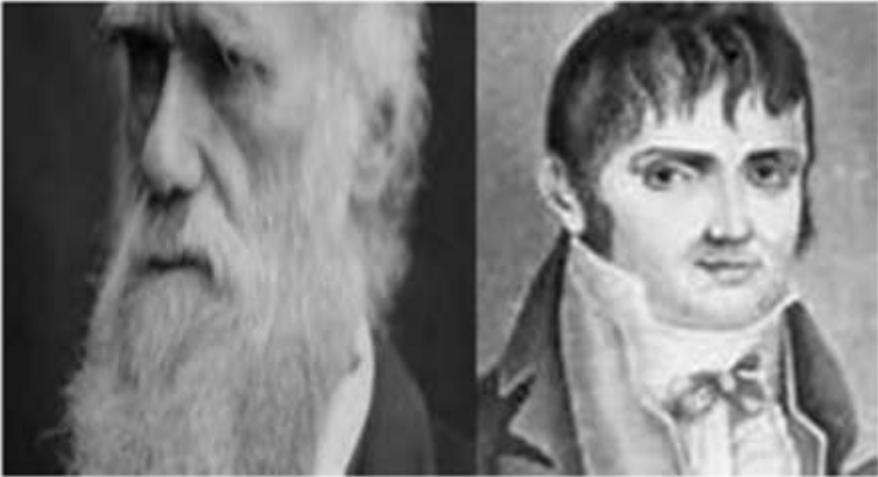
02/19/2015

Our real world is more fascinating than any fiction. To begin to open up new vistas into the long lost past, navigate to here: [https://video.search.yahoo.com/video/play;\\_ylt=A2KLqIN0feZUiGIAPHz7w8QF;\\_ylu=X3oDMTByZWc0dGJtBHNIYwNzcgRzbGsDdmlkBHZ0aWQDBGdwb3MMDMQ?p=Underwater+Ruins+Found+In+\\_Gulf+of+Mexico&vid=9b975074a80f11cfb8a367e706b56300&l=5%3A42&turl=http%3A%2F%2Fts4.mm.bing.net%2Fth%3Fid%3DVN.608018136655790162%26pid%3D15.1&rurl=https%3A%2F%2Fwww.youtube.com%2Fwatch%3Fv%3DqtkyTxs\\_EE0&tit=Lost+city+of+Atlantis+in+the+Gulf+of+Mexico+and+Carribbean.+Part+1%2F2+Underwater+Cities&c=0&sig=11blf96d0&sig=12lb9jgn7&sig=11r5gfng4&age=1299119202&fr2=p%3As%2Cv%3Av&fr=yfp-t-317-s&tt=b](https://video.search.yahoo.com/video/play;_ylt=A2KLqIN0feZUiGIAPHz7w8QF;_ylu=X3oDMTByZWc0dGJtBHNIYwNzcgRzbGsDdmlkBHZ0aWQDBGdwb3MMDMQ?p=Underwater+Ruins+Found+In+_Gulf+of+Mexico&vid=9b975074a80f11cfb8a367e706b56300&l=5%3A42&turl=http%3A%2F%2Fts4.mm.bing.net%2Fth%3Fid%3DVN.608018136655790162%26pid%3D15.1&rurl=https%3A%2F%2Fwww.youtube.com%2Fwatch%3Fv%3DqtkyTxs_EE0&tit=Lost+city+of+Atlantis+in+the+Gulf+of+Mexico+and+Carribbean.+Part+1%2F2+Underwater+Cities&c=0&sig=11blf96d0&sig=12lb9jgn7&sig=11r5gfng4&age=1299119202&fr2=p%3As%2Cv%3Av&fr=yfp-t-317-s&tt=b)

Don't let the word "Atlantis" in the title of this YouTube video make you skeptical. Just watch it. It is a screen capture of a remote Google Earth survey of the ocean floor off the east coast of Florida and the Gulf of Mexico. Scientists can now use multiscan sonar imaging to see clearly what lies on the ocean floor. A whole new world is opening to us. To the right is an image of the Titanic's bow.

#### 43. CONTRASTING RAFINESQUE WITH HIS CRITICS AND WITH DARWIN

3/6/2015



If you are not already familiar with Charles Darwin and his famous 1859 book, *On the Origin of Species*, read Jason Heap's review in a January newsletter from TheHumanist.com. In connection with Darwin, note also that Constantine Rafinesque preceded Darwin, was at least his equal as a naturalist and was even more of a polymath (multi-faceted scholar).

Rafinesque's work, especially his anthropological and archaeological work, has been much ignored and discredited because he was an independent, ante-bellum (pre-Civil War) researcher whose work had and still has immediate and extremely controversial political implications. I refer to his investigation of the American mounds and his efforts to preserve the *Walam Olum* [the Bible of the Lenni Lenape (Delaware) Amerindians]. With one possible exception, I know of no independent and self-financed researcher who has ever doubted the authenticity of the *Walam Olum*. Rafinesque reproduced it by transferring onto linoleum tiles the pictographs from red-ochre-painted branches that the Lenape carried around with them.

The exception is David M. Oestreicher, a contemporary who doesn't answer my phone calls. Judging by the voice recording and his web presence at the New York Council on the Humanities, he is a very young man whose Indian expertise is based largely upon "linguistic and ethnographic research among the last tribal traditionalists for over 30 years." This statement alone raised both my eyebrows, the one because he doesn't look to be much over 30 years old, the other because Indian traditionalists are too few to have retained much of their culture and native languages. Had I a third eyebrow, it too would be raised. I can't imagine how one can be an independent researcher and have his own webpage at the New York Council on the Humanities, an organization that gives out grants. Of Oestreicher's several higher degrees, the one that impresses me most is his master's degree in Hebrew studies. I wonder if his initial interest in Rafinesque, the "creator of the *Walam Olum* hoax," didn't arise due to Rafinesque's outspoken

contempt for popular and well-financed authors of his day who claimed that various Indian tribes were the lost tribes of Israel.

It is true that Rafinesque failed to recognize many popular, Biblical myths as myths; but such mistakes were universal in the first half of the 1800s when archaeology was in its infancy and oceanography, psychoanalysis and scientific dating techniques didn't exist. As a commercial self-publisher he was also guilty at times of puffery and bombast; but, given the hucksters who were his competitors and the credulity of his universally-fundamentalist contemporaries, how could he hope to be modest, completely honest and still survive?

Rafinesque was a linguist, probably the best social scientist of his day, and one of the best if not the best naturalists of all time. He learned the Lenape language well enough to translate into English their poetic chant, which accompanied the *Walam Olum* pictographs.

While Darwin's book leads us to such general conclusions as, "We are apes and evolved from other species of ape;" Part II of the *Walam Olum* provides us with detailed information about the hominid ancestor we branched from and exterminated. While Darwin's *On the Origin of Species* provides us with the general theory of how variant subspecies compete to survive, Part IV of the *Walam Olum* (the best, surviving Pre-Columbian text) confides details of how its authors replaced the aboriginal civilization of the Americas. At great risk to his life and at the cost of his career and material well-being, Rafinesque antagonized the slave-owning, ruling class of his day by investigating and recording descriptions of the great aborigine-built, American monuments that the slave owners of his time couldn't destroy fast enough. He antagonized and terrified them by strongly and repeatedly hinting that the vanquished and exterminated aboriginal Americans were black Africans.

More precisely, Part II tells us that the Lenape fought their chapter of the Species War and exterminated "the snakes" (our *Homo erectus* parent species) before crossing Beringia into North America. Even more controversial (for Americans) is Part IV of the *Walam Olum*. Although the Lenape admitted to being one of the first, if not the first of the Amerindian peoples to enter the continent and were called "the Grandfather People" by other Amerindians; in Part IV, they admit to having come into contact at "Fish River" (the Mississippi) with a people who were already there and in possession of great towns. This people, the "Telega," reneged on their permission to let them cross over into the rich, game-filled woodlands on the other side (the older, eastern, tectonic plate) when they saw how numerous the Lenape were. Both the *Walam Olum* and another document that is on the Internet, "TheOriginalPeopleIndianNations.pdf," admit that the Lenape and the Iroquois united to defeat and displace the "Telega." The latter document calls them the "Tellagawe" or "Allegewi" (associated with "Allegheny" like the river and the mountain chain). Although the author(s) of this other document are not cited, it appears to me to be entirely authentic and to derive from one of the Iroquois tribes about whom it is loaded with detail.

More precisely, I can now prove that the original mound builders, the first Americans, were black trading partners (if not colonists) of the Olmecs from what is now southern

Mexico. They had come to America directly from Africa. There has always been a wealth of evidence for this, but evidence has been covered up or destroyed to support White wishful thinking, enable Black slavery or suppress the Rs and their demands for equal opportunity. Those who assist the K ruling class in the destruction of history and the perverse misuse of knowledge, whether they do so out of ignorance or venality, would do well to consider a quotation from Professor Rafinesque:

History does not merely consist in accumulating facts: these constitute the annals of empires; but the real philosophical history has a nobler aim. It seeks results, teaches lessons of wisdom, brands with infamy the foes of mankind, and inspires veneration for the benefactors of the human race. It presents examples worthy to be followed and records the crimes to be avoided. The several departments of history...all combine to instruct and amuse, to record the past and present, and to lead to better future actions, an improved social order. Nations often forget the wise lessons of time and experience; but they are continually recalled to memory and view by the historians who seek the truth, and setting aside the sway of human passions or national prejudices, present the faithful mirror of history to the eyes of posterity. Such is my aim.

--Constantine Rafinesque, *the American Nations or Outlines of a National History of the Ancient and Modern Nations of North and South America*, p. 76, 1836.



Cahokia article with painting by Charles Marion Russell

As an introduction to the American monuments, I offer you this March 11, 1917 St. Louis Globe Democrat article (above). It describes antiquity's largest monument, the Cahokia mound, in Illinois, across the river from Saint Louis. Charles M. Russell, the great artist/author/sculptor of the Old West, did the painting. Born in nearby Oak Hills in 1864, Russell had lots of time and opportunity to study and ponder the mounds. The article, which can be zoomed in on and still read, tells of Edward A. Woelk's theory that the string of mounds (stretching eastward and parallel to the Ohio River Valley) was for signal fires. With no dating technology, Woelk and his peers speculated that the mounds were 2000 years old; but, after drilling into one of them and finding the earth to be baked hard like brick, many knew they had to be much older.

Edition Twenty-three of my major and independent work, *Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization*, which is now in preparation, will provide, faithfully interpret and summarize the data on the first Americans and all the other most controversial, social science issues. Those of you who want the truth and value the intellectual integrity with which the name "Rafinesque" should always be synonymous will want to read it.

#### 44. REFLECTIONS UPON A T-SHIRT

4/20/2015



Yesterday, I saw a fellow wearing a t-shirt that said, "If you can read this, thank an English teacher. If you can read it in English, thank a veteran."

This is a thought-provoking comment for which he should be commended. We don't think often enough. We are often afraid to think, knowing that basic learning brings automatic change. Change would not be as scary if we could be introduced to it gradually. Unfortunately, we have allowed the worst neurotics, people who are both latent homosexuals and religious fundamentalists, to censor our media. How come we don't have, in every broadcast area, television networks for homosexual and bisexual people? Why must they be bombarded with heterosexual images and unable to see the love and sexual relations they desire? The reason, of course, is that we've let the neurotics deceive us with the argument that such programming might negatively influence their children. This is a ridiculous lie. Our orientations, which describe what we want to do with whom and not what we actually do, are determined very early in life based upon 1) whether we have an effective father and 2) our sibling relationships.

Where was I? Oh, the t-shirt. If I tell you that I am the author of "Converting the World to English," you'll know that I've given a bit of thought to that t-shirt's subjects, *und er hat es umgekehrt*. (He's got it upside down.) Most of us are speaking the world's most modern and simple trade-and-port language (English) not because the Allied armies won the World Wars. The Allies won the World Wars because they represented the trade-and-port language and people, people who have the greatest ability and potential to unite humanity. While we remain divided savages and subject to wars, wars will always be won by the side that bears the greatest promise of eliminating them.

Unfortunately, we have not done a very good job of fulfilling our promise; and with the ice melting at a rate that is about to become asymptotic, we are quickly running out of time. Perhaps it is poetic justice that we trade and port people and our ports will be the first swept away.



#### 45. MEMORIAL DAY MESSAGE

5/25/2015

Today, Memorial Day, 2015, we pause to remember all the men and women, living and dead, who have given their energy and far too often their limbs and lives in the service of our country's military. If we truly care about those who have sacrificed themselves and don't just celebrate because we are among the lucky who have avoided their fate, then we should commit ourselves here and now to understanding the causes of war, extricating ourselves from the present war in the Mideast and undertaking the changes that will eliminate wars in the future.

George Santayana, author of "Only the dead have seen the end of war," was a good poet and philosopher; but he died in 1952, more than forty years before I discovered the real, k and r cause of the class struggle. (The people on top in terms of income, wealth and education reproduce for quality, pursue the k strategy. Those on the relative bottom pursue the quantity, r, strategy. These two strategies for reproductive competition cause each other, are what the class struggle is all about, are the root cause of all our problems and – if we are to have a civilized world free of war and any of our other problems – must be minimized by maximizing equal opportunity and population control.)

Wars are generally won by the side that promises the most hope of putting an end to war. The Allies, which included melting pot America and purveyed the world's most simple, trade-and-port language, were the bearers of that hope in both World Wars I and II. Additionally, our country had the good fortune of having the world's two great oceans on either side of us, oceans that protected us when there were no intercontinental ballistic missiles that could strike us from abroad. We came out of both wars stronger than we went into them. At the end of WW II, the U.S. Government inherited the British Empire; it was the creditor of all our allies; we were the only industrialized country whose industries and homeland were unscathed; and our currency replaced gold as the standard of value throughout the world.

But we failed to deliver upon the promises of “winning the war to end all wars” and “making the world safe for democracy” (President Wilson). In fact, in a world of ever-worsening k and r class differences, wars have become continuous and democracy, where it exists at all, consists increasingly of general elections that are decided not by raised hands but by raised dollars.

The seeds of our failure to lead the rest of the world into a brighter and more civilized future were the same two widespread forms of social-psychological illness that prevent us from even entering the real k and r issue into the public dialog, that prevent voices like my own from being heard.

First, the majority of Americans were and still are traumatized by the great tragedies of our prehistory (the thirty-four thousand year Species War and the Great Flood, 15 thousand years ago, at the start of an aborted Neolithic Era, the Great Flood that wiped out at least half of the aboriginal African Americans, traumatized the world and became a cover for the Species War because it was widely believed to have been brought by the *Homo erectus* gods as punishment for their annihilation). Neither have most of us learned to cope with our extreme mixed emotions for the five groups of ancestors and relatives that became the “gods” and the “demons” or the “God” and “Devil” of the modern era. Traumatized, literal believers, who have only a cartoon understanding of our prehistory and are unconscious of our social psychology, are babies who shirk responsibility for their own behavior and our collective responsibility as the supreme animal of this planet to manage it and our society intelligently. The traumatized, religious babies, unconscious sheep, are easily co-opted and misled by the other widespread group of sociopathic people: homophobic, latent homosexual scoundrels.

Digress with me momentarily for a broad review of history. For all but the last few thousand years, our ancestors lived in long, tribal houses polygamously. Because we all love our siblings, it is a safe bet that most people, raised in these big families, were bisexual. But when the Neolithic Era (Stone Age agriculture) began, k and r class differences started to develop. Inheritance aggravated them from one generation to the next until, gradually, people were too alienated from and resentful toward their near neighbors to live polygamously with them in the long house. They started living in teepees, wigwams and huts monogamously. As modern religions (designed to improve distant neighbor relations in the interest of trade) replaced pagan religion, given the inevitable failure of our traumatized ancestors to encroach upon their “Gods” realm of responsibility, given their failure to set limits upon K and R, total savagery inevitably remained at a constant level and improvements in distant neighbor relations could only worsen near-neighbor savagery proportionately – and they did. Quickly, near-neighbor alienation and resentment reached proportions that made polygamy impossible. Because everyone vaguely understood the necessity of improving distant-neighbor relations and trade but no one understood the conundrum well enough to preserve polygamy by lessening K and R and near-neighbor alienation, the new monogamous majority began to laud their regime as a virtue and a religious and legal necessity.

But monogamy terribly oppresses homosexual people. It forces them to choose between having love and having children. This is a horrible double bind to force upon anyone. Our

savagely high birth rate, which requires a high death rate, makes killing machines of men and causes latent homosexual men to over-react with tendencies opposite of what they really feel, and monogamy created the homophobia of the modern era. Due to homophobia, people, especially men with effective fathers but same-sex siblings, people who can hide their homosexuality, generally do. Wrongfully oppressed and rightfully angry, they grow up wearing a Third Mask. Third Mask people become consummate actors, liars, cheaters, manipulators, thieves and oppressors. Like oil on water, they rise to the top of every walk of savage life. Unable to love, they are motivated only by fear. They value only what contributes to their individual survival: money, power and their own genetic offspring. They are drawn into governments everywhere like metal filings drawn to the poles of a magnet. Worst of all, because they associate truth and all real change with the all-important change that they dare not and cannot make (removing their own masks and loving the same-sex people whom they need to love), they fear and use their wealth and power reflexively to block truth and change. This is why every year our world is more loveless, more oppressed, more conflicted, more polluted, more over-populated, more immutable and more dominated by the people who do the most to make it that way. George Orwell's cryptic, dystopian novel, 1984, is all about them and characterizes them and the world that they are forging prophetically.

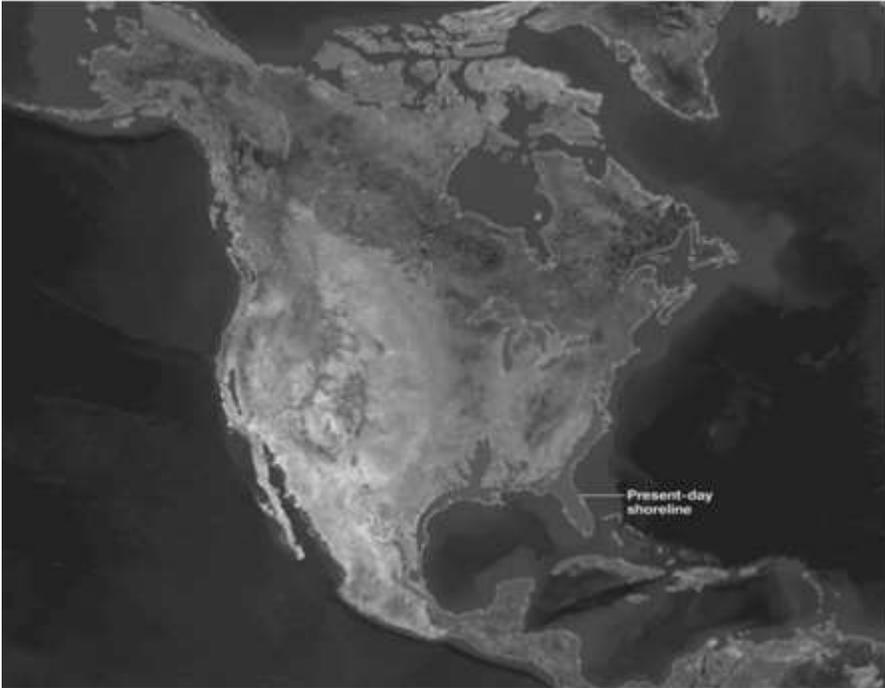
The traumatized, religious babies are easily duped and misled by the homophobic, latent homosexual scoundrels. The latent homosexual scoundrels – who dominate governments everywhere and not just in the United States – need only to utter four magic words to secure the naïve loyalty and obedience of the traumatized, religious babies. These four magic words have appeared on every coin ever minted and every bill ever printed in our country. These magic words are “In God we trust.” The traumatized, religious babies assume that if their leaders merely believe in their “God,” then those leaders will enjoy “God’s” providence, and their government will be infallible – incapable of doing wrong. With these four magic words, the traumatized, religious babies can be induced by the latent homosexual gangsters to support and participate in every kind of crime and atrocity.

Try as I may to counter their savagery with magic words that would civilize our country and the world, I have yet to abbreviate the message into anything close to just four words. But here, are some slogans specially drafted for this Memorial Day and the people who wish to do more than just cry crocodile tears for the victims of war:

1. Minimize the k and r class struggle by maximizing equal opportunity and population control;
2. Educate the unconscious people as to the real meaning of our prehistory and social psychology;
3. Eradicate homophobia and encourage same-sex and group marriages for the folks who need them; and
4. Write in my name when you vote for President in 2024.

## 46. Sell your House and Buy a Boat

7/31/2015



This map shows what the US will look like when all the ice is melted. National Geographic has published such maps for the world.

It is no longer a question of “if” all the ice melts but only “when.” The CO<sub>2</sub> level is now at 402.80 parts per million and is steadily rising (co2now.org). We don’t think that it has ever been above 300 in the last 700,000 years (the latest, Vostok ice core data). Even if we stopped burning fossil fuels globally, tomorrow, all the ice would melt because there aren’t enough trees left in the world to remove the CO<sub>2</sub>; and instead of reducing the human population that inhales O<sub>2</sub> and exhales CO<sub>2</sub> and increasing the trees (that mostly do the reverse), the global human population is continuing to double itself every 30 years and to deforest the world as more land is put under plow for food crops. The rain only washes a little CO<sub>2</sub> out of the air, which stays on top of the ocean or land until it evaporates back into the air.

So, all our major port cities and much of Earth’s land mass will disappear, and it WON’T all go gradually. Just as the ice pack on your car hood suddenly slides off the car at some point after a heavy snowfall, glaciers (e.g. Western Antarctica) suddenly slide into the sea. The world is still traumatized and largely unconscious of the Great Flood that followed the first (aborted) Neolithic (period of Stone Age agriculture). This started roughly 15000 years ago. Archeologists know nothing of it because the earliest food crop pollen they find is only 9000 years old. But 15000 years ago, the ocean was about 300 feet lower than

it is now. Most of the first farmers were living at places that are now underwater. The frenzy of slashing and burning (to claim possession of all the land that had previously been thought to belong to the *Homo erectus* gods) caused a tremendous spike in the CO2 level and the sliding of Western Antarctica. The ocean level rose about 100 feet and the tidal wave added an additional 100 feet (Appendix H of Volume 3 of Edition 23 or 24 of *Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization*, which are ONLY available through me or **Smashwords.com** or **DavidHuttnerBooks.com**).

This is the sort of scenario that Big Brother has put in the pipeline. And this unimaginably grim tragedy will be upon us much sooner than anyone can gauge or is willing to admit. Why? Because Big Brother (George Orwell's composite of all the latently homosexual people) grows up wearing a mask, is the most successful savage among us (is masterful at acting, lying, scheming, cheating and stealing). Big Brother, the masked, latently homosexual people rise automatically to the top of every walk of savage life. (We are inevitably savages because we have failed to set limits upon our genetic competition, failed to minimize the quality, K strategy and the quantity, R strategy by maximizing equal opportunity and population control.) Every year they dominate the world more thoroughly and tend to produce children that are like themselves: unable to love, motivated only by fear, concerned only with their individual survival, valuing only what contributes to their individual survival (money, power and more of their own offspring). They are understandably angry at the rest of us. (We all love our siblings and no one chooses what siblings he has. Why should they be forbidden to love their same-sex siblings and their own sex?) They feel and are unloved. They feel that they are not full-fledged members of the very society that they increasingly dominate. They don't give a damn about the rest of us; and as the world gets worse, they get worse! Witness, for example, the gas-guzzling tanks that more and more of them drive each year! We must change them by eradicating homophobia and creating a 25-year, global moratorium on procreation.

In the meantime, we must also see them for the sick, misguided scoundrels that they are and get them out of politics where they do the most damage.

Vote for me. I'm not a moron or a gangster.

47. VOTE FOR ME, I'M NOT A MORON OR A GANGSTER

7/31/2015



Not being a moron or a gangster means that I have, as of now, no money and no chance of becoming your next president. If you want your next president to be like all the rest (Lincoln, a historical accident, notwithstanding), if you want another brainless and irresponsible fundamentalist or latent homosexual gangster as your next president, then don't send your \$5 contributions to the PayPal account of [drhuttner@gmail.com](mailto:drhuttner@gmail.com) and don't write in my name as your preference for president on your November of 2024 ballot.

Maybe you choose political representatives who "trust in God" because you yourself believe that there is some big parent in the sky who can take care of us. If there is, he must be some sort of sadist because we are rushing toward another great flood before even becoming conscious of the causes and effects of the last one!

Maybe you vote for masked, latent homosexual scoundrels because you too are homophobic and in denial of your love for same-sex siblings. Maybe you, like them, are partially unconscious of the struggle within your own breast between your homophobia and your homosexuality. Maybe you, like them, repress awareness by projecting that struggle outside yourself, by having to be always fighting with others or waging winless wars against the mere symptoms of our problems, against the symptoms of the K (quality reproductive strategy) and R (quantity reproductive strategy) class struggle.

I am an alternative to the usual fundamentalist and latent homosexual political follies. I want to do for government (first here and then worldwide) what Uber and Lyft are doing for the for-hire vehicle industry. I want to unite the productive people and eliminate all the potentially unnecessary and unproductive parasites.

You see, wherever A and B need each other but can't communicate and cooperate; C (usually in the form of a government) steps in and offers to protect them from each other. But the more A and B need each other and the less they communicate and cooperate, the more mercilessly C exploits both. The protection industry is inherently corrupt. James Madison, the genius who penned our constitution understood this. In June of 1787, he addressed the Constitutional Convention in Philadelphia on the dangers of a permanent army:

“A standing military force, with an overgrown Executive will not long be safe companions to liberty. The means of defense against foreign danger have been always the instruments of tyranny at home. Among the Romans it was a standing maxim to excite a war, whenever a revolt was apprehended. Throughout all Europe, the armies kept up under the pretext of defending, have enslaved the people.”

By enabling drivers and passengers to communicate and cooperate, the Uber/Lyft business model leaves no opportunity for parasites to come between drivers and passengers and exploit them.

We must do the same for the country and the world by uniting humanity into one virtual and loving family. Difficult? Yes. Impossible? No. Here is what we must do to unite humanity into one virtual family that communicates and cooperates, a loving family in which there is no room for any Cs:

Teach everyone the most modern and simple, trade-and-port language (English). My book, “Converting the World to English,” contains a practical plan that can accomplish this with any population within two years.

Abandon all your prejudices. Every form of prejudice is just an excuse for being a savage.

Teach the still-traumatized, religious fundamentalists what our (horrifically and unimaginably grim) prehistory is about. Also, identify for them the five groups of universally-ambivalent ancestors and relatives that condensed into the “gods” and the “demons” (of pagan religions) or the loving “God” and the hateful “Devil” (of modern religions) or the wrathful “God” (of the “chosen” people).

Eliminate homophobia so that everyone can love, not be motivated solely by fear, not associate all truth and change with mask removal and automatically oppose both, not always be fighting, not be angry and instead feel as if he or she is an equally-loved and full-fledged member of society. Homophobia will disappear as we minimize K and R and legally recognize and politically promote not only same-sex marriages but also group marriages for those who need them. (Savagery and monogamy caused most of the homophobia of the modern era. Monogamy compels homosexual folks to choose between having love and having offspring. The savagely high birth rate necessitates a high death rate and makes killing machines of men, especially latent homosexual men.) Homophobia (and monogamy by default) must also be combated by lessening class differences and promoting equal opportunity.

And finally, minimize the K (quality reproductive strategy) and the R (quantity reproductive strategy) by maximizing, respectively, equal opportunity and population control. K and R cause each other, are what the class struggle is really about and are the root causes of ALL our widespread and pervasive social ills.

Instead of fighting all the symptoms of K and R (idiotically, hopelessly and unsuccessfully) and becoming an ever-greater parasite that oppresses all productive people, government must strive to do only the above, to mold humanity into one virtual and loving family. As it succeeds in this, all our problems and government itself will wither away.

A word in parting about the front-runners, my chief rivals: Donald Trump has copied my outspoken and abrasive style without copying any of my content. I'm an honest person and social scientist and not a garden variety latent homosexual and run-of-the-mill redneck. Expect the old money club (Council on Foreign Relations) and their corporate brass to support Trump for the Republican nomination because he is the only person that their favorite, tried and true lackey (Hillary Clinton) can be assured of beating.

Unless you want more of the same from government, unless you want to keep our semi-civilized world on its suicide track, in November of 2020, write in my name as your choice for president. I'm not a moron or a gangster.



## 48. UBER DRIVER'S LEGAL ODYSSEY, A RIDE FOR ALL

8/21/2015

I recently motioned a municipal court in the NYC area to dismiss a summons that I received for operating as "a taxi" (an Uberx driver) without a license. I argued that the ordinance requiring taxi licenses is inapplicable to Uber drivers and unconstitutional and illegal when imposed upon us. I explained in great detail how the Uber system is a self-regulating one, that driver and passenger have absolutely no need for any third parties (e.g. governments) to protect them from each other. All the claims to the contrary have been thrown out or defeated in court, and I cited the cases. I then put forth the following arguments that should be of interest to everyone.

For the government to interfere with a business like that of Uber and me, a business from whom no one needs and deserves protection, can only make us less competitive and benefit our outmoded competitors or the government people themselves. Obviously, equal protection of the law and our long-venerated principles of free competition and innovation prevent them from benefiting our competitors. The argument as to why they can't regulate for their own sake, to line their own pockets, is a subtle one. It is as follows.

Government can only regulate where someone or something of value needs and deserves protection. Although this principle is often violated, it is implicit in most legislation and especially in the writings of two of our greatest leaders. [19] Lincoln noted that government is created by, of and for the people (and not vice versa, the Gettysburg Address). Jefferson noted that a legitimate government rules only at the pleasure of and with the consent of the people (the Declaration of Independence). The people never have and never will consent to regulation that does not meet this condition of protecting someone or some valuable thing that needs and deserves protection; for unless someone or something of value needs and deserves government protection, government regulation invariably and unnecessarily deprives someone of life, liberty or property. The protection of someone or something valuable that needs and deserves protection is a requisite part of due process for government action.

Moreover, even if a realistic reason for regulating Uber drivers could be conceived (and my passengers and I can't conceive of one), the municipalities and the states would not have the right to do the regulating. Uber is not a horse and buggy operation taking passengers for only a few blocks. Roughly half of our passengers are coming to or from New York, to or from the airports or to or from Penn Station. That makes us part of the interstate transportation system, and only the federal government has the right to regulate interstate trade (U.S. Const., Art. 1, Sec. 8). Indeed, if New York City or Hoboken were to have the power and the right to license me, then so would Jersey City, Hackensack, Fort Lee, Secaucus, Garfield, Little Ferry and all 250 boroughs, 52 cities, 15 towns, 245 townships, and 4 villages -- in New Jersey alone -- in which I operate. Associated fees could easily exceed \$100,000 annually. Uber drivers like me would soon be out of business and unable to provide the efficient and popular service that customers are increasingly opting for in preference to traditional taxis.

My opponents will argue that the protection that the Hoboken and New York City governments are providing for the taxi industry and its regulators is merely socialism, a form of government that is popular in many other countries.

This is a Luddite argument that I am happy to address because I am extremely familiar with socialist philosophy. I majored in comparative political economic systems as an undergraduate at the University of California, Riverside. I read all the classical works of socialist thinkers that were available at the CPUSA bookstore, formerly at 223 West 23rd Street, Manhattan and the 43-volume collected works of Lenin and the German edition of Marx's summary work, *Das Kapital*, both of which had to be specially ordered for me from Progress Publishers, Moscow. I lived for six months in Berlin during the time of the Wall and visited Socialist East Germany on many occasions. I also visited Cuba and recently spent ten years living in China. In all, I've traveled to 25 countries and lived on three continents. In 1975, the CIA manipulated me out of Berlin and back to New York and induced one of their agents to marry me. For the last decade and one half of the Cold War, the American intelligence community used me as a sounding board for socialist thinking. I am also the author of a comprehensive new social science, a social science that is being illegally but globally and covertly censored by the people for whom Orwell's "Big Brother" is a composite, people who are not educated and conscious enough to fully understand Orwell's work or mine.

Sadly, I must report to you that my opponents are correct in this contention: the economic plans and Marxist attitudes of socialist countries protect old technologies and industries and prevent competition, innovation and economic progress. But this has been the worst aspect of socialist countries and is not the aspect that the world's most ingenious people, the American people, need to adopt.

To discover the governmental reforms that are truly necessary and desirable, we must begin by recognizing a conviction common to James Madison and all the anti-federalists during the formative years of our own country: government is basically a protection business, and the protection business is inherently corrupt. **[20]** The protection business starts up wherever A and B need each other but cannot communicate and cooperate. It is then that C, usually in the form of a government, steps in, promising to protect A and B from one another. But the more A and B need each other but cannot communicate and cooperate, the more mercilessly C exploits both. Every year, governments at all levels and all over the world, grow bigger and costlier but accomplish less. Governments everywhere are an ever-greater parasite upon the public body. We must do for the world what Uber has done for the for-hire vehicle industry; we must get all the A(s) and Bs (producers) to communicate and cooperate and eliminate all the roles for Cs.

Good government, a rarity in the history of the world, strives not to expand itself by inventing new or unnecessary protections or to preserve its antiquated ones. Instead, good government strives to eliminate itself, to eliminate all the Cs by eliminating the problems and obstacles that prevent A and B (producers and herd animals that need each other to survive and thrive) from communicating and cooperating. This understanding is the positive aspect of the socialist countries, the aspect that we need to adopt. Marx described communism, the ideal society of the future, as one which could honestly

inscribe upon its banners, "From each according to his abilities, to each according to his needs." Marx further noted that the ideal, communist society of the future would be one in which the government had "withered away." It would have been much less confusing and more convincing to simply say that the ideal society is one in which humanity is united into one virtual and loving family, for it is only a loving family that can live by Marx's communist motto ("From each according to his abilities; to each according to his needs."). This will be difficult to accomplish but will not be impossible if we are guided by correct theory.

Central to any theory of society is one's theory of the class struggle, of the principal conflict that causes all the other conflicts. To date, the socialist (Marxist) countries have failed because Marx's theory of the class struggle, the one out of which most of the other theories issue, was off the mark. The principal contradiction in society is not between capitalist and proletariat (workers without means of production) but between the K and the R reproductive strategies. The K strategy is the tendency of the people on top in terms of income, wealth and education to do like the large mammals, to have few offspring but to train and equip them super well. Those on the bottom in terms of income, wealth and education, those that can't adopt this quality strategy, adopt the R, quantity strategy. No matter where the bottom is, high or low, the offspring of those on the bottom are relatively deprived and therefore vulnerable. So, the instincts of those on the bottom, the relative bottom, compel them to have a lot of offspring, to adopt the R, quantity strategy. These two strategies cause each other and are inseparably connected. They are what the class struggle is really about. They are the source of every one of our persistent and pervasive social ills. If you think long and hard about any social problem, you will realize that K and R are at the bottom of it. All our social and political problems are just symptoms of K and R and none of them can be permanently and effectively solved without reducing (preferably minimizing) K and R. Moreover, the two sides are acutely aware of each other's excesses and hate each other. That's why the class struggle can never be won but only be reduced or minimized. Minimizing K and R means maximizing equal opportunity and population control, respectively. Because compromise is necessary, society can have only as much equal opportunity as it has population control and vice versa.

Good government, an ideal yet to be seen on the face of this planet, will not feed parasitically and ever-increasingly upon the public body, addressing only the symptoms of K and R and accomplishing nothing. With few exceptions, good government (currently an oxymoron) will concern itself ONLY with what must be done to enable A and B to communicate and cooperate. With a few exceptions, good government will task itself only with:

- the simultaneous and balanced reduction of K and R (increases of equal opportunity and population control),
- the teaching and adoption of the world's most simple and modern, trade-and-port language (English),
- the abolition of all forms of prejudice (the excuses for savagery) and

- the healing of the two widespread forms of mental illness that prevent people from seeing the first and most basic law of social life: the K and R class struggle and our need to minimize it by maximizing equal opportunity and population control.

Those two widespread forms of mental illness are religious fundamentalism and homophobia.

People who believe literally in religious myths and rituals and “higher powers” that govern our world are irresponsible babies who are still traumatized by the most horrific catastrophes of our prehistory. They must be educated about the ultra grim details of those catastrophes and the human psychology that caused (originally three but later four) universal groups of highly ambivalent ancestors and relatives and one ambivalent parent (the same sex parent) to condense historically and into the godhead (into the gods and the demons of pagan times or the “God” and “Devil” of modern times or the wrathful “God” of the “chosen” people).

Homophobia was, in large part, an accidental result of monogamy, which was an accidental result of increasing differences in wealth and income that began during the Neolithic (age of Stone Age agriculture). Those differences made it increasingly impossible for near neighbors (fellow tribe and clansmen) to live together polyamorously in the “long house” as our ancestors had done for about two million years. Monogamy is horribly oppressive to homosexual people because it forces them to choose between having love and having children. Modern religion cemented monogamy in place by decreasing distant-neighbor savagery without decreasing overall savagery, without lessening K and R, without creating equal opportunity and population control, thus causing both of the other components of total savagery (near-neighbor savagery and suicidal tendencies) to increase. (The whole purpose of the transition to modern religion was to decrease distant-neighbor savagery in the interest of trade.) Under the influence of modern religion, people refocused their alienation and indifference away from distant neighbors and onto their near neighbors, thus making polyamory more impossible. We must fully legalize and encourage group marriages for those that need them until we become civilized and advanced enough to standardize family life because homophobia prevents homosexual people from loving, causes them to be motivated only by fear, to be always fighting and to have and create all the problems that Orwell associated with “Big Brother” in his ground-breaking and monumental, dystopian novel, *1984*. Not the least of these problems is their fear and automatic rejection of all social change because they associate all significant change with the removal of their masks, being themselves and loving the people they actually love, which homophobia prevents.

Whether or not Uber is subject to liability for negligence claims in personal injury law suits under the doctrine of Respondeat superior and whether or not Uber drivers are employees for purposes of workman’s compensation, social security insurance and health plans are distinct but related issues that could be influenced by the court’s ruling in this case (wherein the issue is whether or not Uber operates a self-regulating system that renders traditional, government taxi and livery regulation unnecessary, undesirable and illegal when applied to Uber).

In summary, all efforts by the Hoboken municipality to license Uber drivers are illegal attempts to obstruct free competition, technical innovation and interstate trade. Such efforts are focused only upon some of the symptoms of our underlying societal failure to regulate our genetic competition (K and R) and can benefit only an outmoded industry and the regulators themselves. Such efforts are unconstitutional, exemplify government at its worst and cannot be endorsed by judicious men or this court.

49. TENTATIVE QUESTIONS FOR INTERVIEWEES  
(For the Forthcoming Book, "Coming Out")

9/1/2015



Please add your recommendations. These questions are only tentative, and everyone need not answer the same ones. You may have better issues and ideas to address. Your honest and concrete experience will be much more valuable to readers than my abstract suppositions.

1. How old were you when you realized that you were gay/lesbian/bi?
2. I believe that we all love our siblings and that being part of a family, a survival unit, requires us to love our family members equally. Do you agree? Did you have same sex siblings?
3. I can remember being about 3 years old and my sister being 6 months old and my mother giving us a bath together in a utility room tub. We delighted in each other's bodies, adored each other and were stamped out as heterosexuals from that time onward. After recalling this memory, I asked my mother if it actually happened. She was amazed at my ability to remember it and assured me that it did. She explained that I had hated the baby because it took up so much of her attention. She was afraid that I might do something to hurt the baby, so she got this kinky idea of bathing us together. I suspect that everyone sooner or later has their first sexual experience with a sibling. (Infants aren't genitally organized; they don't focus on their genitalia but experience bodily pleasure all over, pleasure that is sexual.) I'm sure that if the sibling in that tub had been a brother, that I would have loved him just as much as I love my sister and be a gay man today. Had there been two siblings in the tub with me, a brother and a sister, I'd

be bisexual. No one has any choice in the siblings he or she has; and obviously, no one should suffer from sexual orientation prejudice. Agree?

4. By no means do I agree with everything that Freud wrote, but I think that "Leonardo da Vinci and a Memory of his Childhood" is one of his better works. Did you by chance read it? In it he points out that Leonardo was born of a rich widow. Her husband, Leonardo's father, died before he was born. She poured out all her love, attention and erotic feelings on the baby. Freud speculated that Leonardo's homosexuality and that of similarly situated people, was/is made inevitable by the father being dead, missing or unloved by the mother. A boy in this situation, upon reaching puberty, identifies with the mother and seeks to renew the amorous relationship he enjoyed with her; but, at puberty, he is in her role and looks for a young boy to take his place in this relationship. Young women without an effective father never transfer their desires from mother to a man. This makes sense to me. What do you think?

5. We know that for about 2 million years our ancestors lived in long lodge houses, polyamorously as the Amerindians were doing when the Europeans came to America. The Iroquois called themselves, "The People of the Long House." Because people tended to grow up with many siblings of both sexes, it's safe to assume that most people were bisexual. The classical Greeks had little if any homophobia. Alexander the Great, who lived in the 4th Century B.C., was openly bisexual and the world's most revered and respected individual. The dialogs of Plato (uncensored) refer openly to his male lovers and the homosexual lovers of others. The Constitution of ancient Sparta REQUIRED boys and girls to be raised in separate groups, so it's safe to say that homosexuality was the NORM among them. What are your thoughts on this?

6. What do you think brought about all the homophobia of the modern era? I attribute it to monogamy. (I see monogamy as having begun by default due to extreme income and wealth differences that began during the Neolithic [Stone Age agriculture era]. I believe that modern religion [by decreasing near-neighbor savagery in the interest of trade but not decreasing overall savagery by creating any increase in equal opportunity and population control, by consequently increasing near-neighbor alienation and indifference] cast monogamy in cement, made it virtually compulsory. Monogamy is horribly oppressive to homosexual folks because it forces them to choose between having love and having children. What are your thoughts on these subjects: homophobia and monogamy? Before you came out, did you associate your homophobic fears with monogamy or were they entirely focused on the widespread social prejudice against LGBT people?

7. Can you describe some of the situations that made you feel that prejudice most poignantly? Are you offended by all the heterosexual love scenes that are thrown into our faces constantly by the movies, advertisements, Dick Clark's American Bandstand, etc.? Do you agree with me that there ought to be at least one television network (not pay per view but free TV network) for LGBT people?

I imagine that as more people come out, it will be possible for advertisers to support a free LGBT network.

8. What were some of the turning points in your struggle to come out? Finding other out mentors and LGBT groups must be of tremendous help. Isn't it?

9. After you cast off the mask, assuming you could hide your orientation and unlike many fatherless people who can't, didn't you become happier, less angry and more civilized? Did this affect all your other relationships and your workplace attitudes and roles? It seems to me that people capable of love are incapable of the worst savagery. Or to state the converse: most if not all the worst savagery and atrocities are committed by masked, latently homosexuals who are unable to love, angry, motivated only by fear and valuing only what contributes to their individual survival: money, power and their own genetic offspring. Obviously, the masked people are all the most economically-successful savages. In terms of money, power and social status within our savage society (wherein we've failed to set limits upon our genetic competition), they rise to the top in every walk of life – just like oil on water. But it is only love that makes us happy. Money only makes life easier. Money never made anyone happy. The masked people, condemned to loveless lives, can't possibly be happy. Since, as Aristotle noted, happiness is what we all strive for, it's an illusion to call any of them successful. In fact, the more "successful" they become in terms of money, power and social status; the more difficult it is for them to come out. Imagine how hard it must be for a Donald Trump or a David Rockefeller to come out. Every day, they dig a deeper hole for themselves, make it ever harder to come out, to become happy and be truly successful.

10. I find it comical when people ask, "Should homosexual people be allowed to raise children?" The question brings to mind the billboard at the entrance to a town in Mississippi, a billboard that says, "Welcome to X, a town with no homosexuals." The fact is that homosexual people (like my father, for one) have always reared more than their share of children, but they've been forced to hide their homosexuality and at least pretend to be monogamous with opposite sex people that they haven't loved. What could possibly be more horrible than this? What could possibly lead to more frustration, anger, and marital mis-matches? This is what led Kurt Vonnegut to say, "None of us are married to the right person." Your thoughts?

11. Many people seem to worry that if openly gay and lesbian couples raise children, then the children will become gay or lesbian. It seems to me that there are two issues here. First: will having openly gay or lesbian parents make the children gay or lesbian, and second: is heterosexuality an ideal that we want for future generations. Your thoughts? I think children need parents that love them and really don't care and aren't affected by the parents' orientations. As we've suggested above, except in cases where the mother doesn't have an adult lover and the child doesn't transfer his or her desires to someone more available, the sibling relationships determine sexual orientation. In my own case, if my mother

had had a lesbian lover and my father a gay lover, I don't think it would have mattered.

12. In my book, *Stage II of the Nonviolent, Rainbow Revolution*, I say that heterosexuality and monogamy are ideals that we should and can have for FUTURE generations. We should and can have them because it will simplify life and make it easier to match everyone (using computer databases, some sophisticated software and a new system of marriage and child-rearing) with a perfect partner who is fully a lord and bondsman, thus converting two for-themselves into in-themselves. The scheme is beyond the scope of the current discussion. Anyone interested can order the book at [DavidHuttnerBooks.com](http://DavidHuttnerBooks.com). That scheme will be possible at sometime in the future IF we first succeed in creating a civilized and sustainable world by minimizing the K (quality) and R (quantity) reproductive strategies, by maximizing, respectively, equal opportunity and population control. In the meantime, we must allow everyone, all the people that we have today, people that grow up not in a standardized mold but in every conceivable type of family -- to love. Unless we enable everyone to love, unless we convert "Big Brother" into loving members of the human family, we are NOT going to make ANY progress. Agree?

13. Do you agree that the next goal for the movement should be winning full legal recognition of and government encouragement for group marriages? I see no reason why two bi- men and one hetero- woman or two bi- women and one hetero- man or two lesbian women and two gay men, for example, can't form closed-ended, committed relationships. I'm told that people in the LGBT community are starting to do this. A foursome of two gay men and two lesbian women might find it easy to have and rear one or two children. Certainly, we don't all need to procreate. In fact, you must wonder about the sanity of anyone who would want to force another human into this world where there are already probably ten times too many of us. (I know I was insane when I consented to having one.) Some studies, most notably those of Sarich and Wilson, suggest that our genes are 99+ % identical to those of the chimpanzee. Genes only determine the kind of proteins that our bodies make (eye color, nose shape, our susceptibility to various diseases, etc.) and have little if anything to do with the things we value most: personality, character and general intelligence. In our savage world, there's always a plethora of kids in need of loving parents to adopt them.

Your thoughts?

50. NEWS THAT FITS AND DOESN'T FIT

9/6/2015

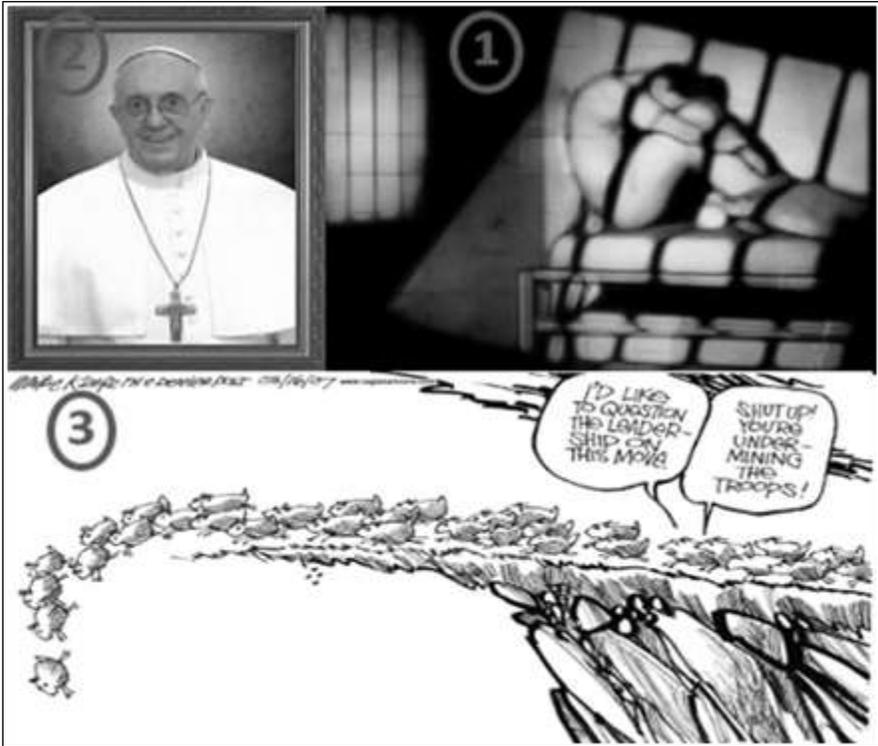


Image 1: this week SCOTUS called for a review of solitary confinement as punishment for our nations' prisoners. California has already responded by setting limits upon this treatment that Justice Kennedy has called inhuman.

Image 2: Pope Francis 1 is scheduled to visit Cuba and then Washington D.C., New York and Philadelphia later in this month (September of 2015). No doubt, his June encyclical (letter to the faithful) condemning us all for our contributions to global warming and our negative responses to the problem, responses ranging from denial to indifference, will be much talked about. But because the Pope offered little in terms of concrete solutions, his influence will be limited to talk. It will be literally much ado about nothing (no thing). He and the other high officials of the Church are intelligent men, fully capable of understanding materialist philosophy, fully capable of understanding that everything that exists is material. (The leader in physics, Mark McCutcheon, assures us that everything consists of electrons. The proton and the neutron are packages of billions of electrons. Light is electrons that have escaped the atom in different-size groupings.) The Vatican Churchmen are fully capable of understanding that "spirits" result from the projection of conflicting emotions, one side of which is repressed, emotions usually felt toward the four universally-ambivalent groups of ancestors and relatives and the one individual (the same sex parent) that condensed mythologically into the gods and the demons of pagan times/the loving "God" and hateful "Devil" of modern times/ or the wrathful "God" of the

“chosen people.” Were the Vatican leaders not capable of understanding this, they wouldn’t have sent one of their number (a cardinal in full dress) to me in New York in the early 1990s in an attempt to buy (and bury) my books.

Of course, like the rich and the powerful everywhere, the Vatican leaders tend to be masked, Orwellian, latent homosexuals. Due to the homophobia that accidentally resulted from our savagely high birth rate and from monogamy, they irrationally fear and fight against all truth and social change because they associate both with the all-important change that they dare not and cannot make: coming out, being themselves and loving the same sex people whom they can love. (We’re transitioning now into the news that doesn’t fit, including an analysis of Image 3.)

Image 3: prisoners in solitary confinement, the Pope, all of us to some extent and most of you to a very high extent are like the lemmings in this image. You are herd animals who are afraid of being alone and isolated from the herd. That’s why you fear to break with traditions and to learn and accept anything contrary to what the majority believes. For most of you, true or false and right or wrong are issues that are rarely if ever reached because it is most important and sufficient to stay with the herd. That’s why the Church’s threat of “excommunication” and the state and secret police threat of censorship from the media or from the bar association (of good-old-boy fundamentalists and latent homosexuals) can have such devastating effect.

As soon as I tell people that my books are covertly censored and that I am illegally blocked from practicing law due to my books, they become afraid to learn anything about them. The effect is exactly what the sickest fascists intend.

But this Lemming Effect is, perhaps more than any other factor, what is driving us all toward the abyss – not a cliff but another great flood. It took me a quarter of a century and 23 editions of my major work to see and correctly interpret all the most horrifying evidence for the Great Flood that closely followed an early and aborted Neolithic Era. I had to disdain all the conventional wisdom and become determined to know the truth even if it totally isolated me. Many of you or your children, grandchildren or great grandchildren will fall victim to the next flood without ever overcoming the traumatization and learning the causes and effects of the last one.

You can only learn the details of the Great Flood from me – either directly, by downloading Version 25 of “Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization,” or indirectly by receiving a copy from someone else. Whichever way you learn, you have a moral obligation to help others rise above the lemming status. Be as discreet as you feel you need to be, but be a morally responsible adult.

For the Peace Love and Progress Party at [PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org),

Dave

January 12, 2020

## 51. CALL FOR A SECOND INVASION OF AFGHANISTAN

11/4/2015



In the news today is another report out of Afghanistan of a woman being stoned to death for marital infidelity. I call for a second invasion of Afghanistan and the rounding-up of all those husbands who have had their wives stoned. A great show of them should be made at the ICC, the International Criminal Court at the Hague. Each of them should be tested for homosexuality (using electrodes attached to their skin that measure their bodily responses to various sorts of pornographic movies). Those found to be homosexual should be found guilty of breach of marital contract and murder. Their punishment should be the same as that given to their wives – stoning.

Would sending out the troops to punish latent homosexuality be any more hypocritical than sending them out to fight for freedom and democracy?

52. WE THE PEOPLE (TREATY/AMENDMENT)

10/17/2015



S. J. Res. /H.R. J. Res \_\_\_\_\_

Preamble and Twenty-five-Year Global Transition Period

Whereas human civilization in its current state of disorganization is unsustainable and, owing to its many acute and chronic problems, arguably unworthy of the appellation “civilization”;

Whereas it is incumbent upon the richest and most powerful nation(s), our nation(s), to play the leading role(s) in the community of nations;

Whereas savagery occurs at the intersections of fear, anger and ignorance;

fear being universal and ongoing among the supreme beings on this planet owing to our failure to set limits upon our genetic competition with one another, our failure to minimize the extreme strategies for genetic competition, the K (quality) and R (quantity) strategies by maximizing, respectively, equal opportunity and population control;

anger characterizing all of the people with same sex siblings who cannot love, owing to homophobia in men, which was the accidental result of irrational and savagely-high birthrates, birthrates in excess of the birthrates correspondent to the greatest decrease in the death rates, birthrates that force men to become killing machines, and homophobia in general, which resulted from the adoption of monogamy by non-standardized families with multiple, same-sex offspring; anger characterizing loveless people who accordingly are always fighting and resent everyone whom they suspect of enjoying sex and life

generally; people who are motivated mostly by fear, value only what contributes to their individual survival (money, power and their own genetic offspring), grow up wearing the Third Mask, become consummate actors, liars, manipulators, scoundrels of every sort and the monsters of society, people that rise automatically to the top of every walk of savage life, breed more people like themselves and thus impact society ever more negatively; people who are afraid of all real social change because they associate all real or uncontrollable change with the all-important change that they cannot make (removing their masks, being themselves and loving the same-sex people that they can really love); people who gravitate to politics and government like metal filings to a magnet and (in combination with their economically-focused counterparts) forcibly prevent the improvement of civilization (real, positive change) by focusing all the efforts of government only upon the symptoms of our problems and causing governments everywhere to become ever-greater parasites upon the public body and terror-inducing masters of the people who initially created them and to whom they ought to remain subservient;

and ignorance characterizing everyone wearing the First Mask (remnant of our incomplete transitions to exogamy, following the primal deed, and monogamy, following the Neolithic), a mask that denies our greatest loves (for the sexuality of our siblings in general and the face of our opposite sex parent) and prepares us for unhappy marriages and lives of frustration; and characterizing everyone wearing the Second Mask (remnant of the Species War, our expunction of the memory of our parent species, and our link with the animal kingdom), a mask that denies our animal/great-ape being and makes us the monsters of nature; and ignorance especially characterizing the fundamentalist believers who are still traumatized by the most horrific events of our prehistory (the Species War, that lasted 35 to 40 thousand years and ended 33 thousand years ago, and the Great Flood of 14,634 BP), fundamentalist believers who are unconscious of our strong mixed emotions toward the four, universal groups of ancestors and relatives and the one individual (the same-sex parent) that became mythologically inflated and amalgamated into the "gods" and "demons" of pagan times ("God" and "Devil" of modern times); fundamentalist believers whom the Third Mask scoundrels easily mislead with only four magic words ("In God We Trust" or "Gott Sei Mit Uns," etc.);

Whereas it is necessary for humanity to most rapidly attain the highest possible levels of cooperation and civility and rates of learning and evolution in order to prevent another collapse of the Greenland Ice Sheet and in order to maximize our chances of preserving Earth as an oasis of life by learning how to shield our planet from the gamma rays that result from supernova explosions and routinely destroy life throughout the universe;

We jointly resolve to modernize our respective governments as herein indicated, during a Twenty-five-year Global Transition Period. The Transition Period will be one in which there is a global moratorium on procreation (on new births, a zero human birth rate). The Transition Period and Global Birth Moratorium will (1) reduce the human population to a manageable level, (2) further educate the peoples, (3) create equal opportunity both within and between nations, (4) complete the spread of the western trade and port language (English) as our common means of communication and (5) eradicate all forms of prejudice, especially the most harmful prejudice, homophobia, which will cease to exist

-- even among our current, largely homosexual and bisexual population, when no one can procreate, when there is no upward pressure upon the death rate and when no one is forced to choose between having love and having children.

We make these resolutions with the understanding that there are currently ten-to-twenty-times too many of us; that human apes are a cancer upon the Earth; that irrespective of what our instincts tell us, no one needs to reproduce his own genes; and that what everyone does need is love.

## Article I

(Minimization of the K and R class struggle)

Section 1 Government, at every level, shall regard the implementation of equal opportunity among the people and population control of the people as its chief responsibility and the precondition for civilized society. Equal opportunity and population control are the antidotes for the K and the R strategies, respectively, and shall be implemented simultaneously, in equal measure and to the greatest possible extent.

Section 2A The maximization of equal opportunity shall include but not be limited to the following: (i) the public recognition that, given good nutrition and prenatal care, all peoples are equal in their potentials and individuals need equal love and respect (i. e. equal opportunity) in order to feel themselves to be and function as members of any family, societal or otherwise. All prejudice, hate-mongering and propaganda to the contrary shall be forbidden. (ii) strict limitations upon gifts and bequests to individuals [subject to Section 4(B), herein], (iii) equal opportunity for education [subject to Section 4(C), herein], (iv) elimination of nepotism from all enterprises except family owned enterprises [subject to Section 4(D), herein], (v) an equal right to share in Earth's resource and mineral wealth [subject to Section 4(E), herein], (vi) the creation of a hierarchy of global, national, state and local Equal Opportunity Committees to interpret, administer and help enforce the equal opportunity law. To ensure the most vigilant and vigorous enforcement of their mission, committee members at every level shall be chosen from present and former members of communist, R parties.

Section 2B The maximization of population control shall include but not be limited to the following: (i) the public recognition that genetic inheritance determines only what proteins our bodies make and has nothing to do with personality, character or general intelligence and that, far from being the right of individual couples or individual women, human reproduction is an honor, privilege and duty conferred upon families by the societal family. All propaganda to the contrary shall be forbidden; (ii) a twenty-five-year, global moratorium on new births during a Transition Period to reduce the population to a manageable level, eradicate homophobia and all other forms of prejudice, complete the spread and adoption of the world language (English), educate and integrate the world's peoples, eliminate predatory occupations, goods and services and false marketing practices that have evolved to eliminate or make work for surplus population, use the Stage II software of Article IV to the fullest extent possible for pre-Stage II people to provide everyone love with the ideal partner(s) and create equal opportunity and (iii) a hierarchy of global, national, state and local Population Control Committees, to interpret,

administer and enforce the population control law. To ensure the most vigilant and vigorous enforcement of their mission, committee members at every level shall be chosen from present and former members of Republican, arch conservative, K parties.

Section 3 A hierarchy of global, national, state and local Family Planning Committees, consisting of members that are representative samples of their respective population groups, that work in close cooperation with their respective Equal Opportunity and Population Control Committees shall experimentally determine the ideal number of new births needed for their polities, based upon mortality rates and with the goal of maximizing the rate of decrease in mortality. Following the birth moratorium, they shall confer their apportioned procreation rights upon the couples and marriage groups they select from applicants and make living arrangements for pre-school-age children in accordance with the Stage II (Article IV) goal of simplifying and standardizing family life and sexual orientations. Family Planning Committees shall select from procreation applicants on a rational basis (e. g. shall select the applicants most needed and loving). The FPCs shall also control the resources described in Article IV, Section 1, oversee the installation and use of Baby-Face Generating software in hospitals and the installation and use of Face Matching software in libraries and post offices and the collection of individual records in all locales for the male and female databases. Both databases are to be global; and, by the end of the Transition Period, all selections (matches) are to be made on a distance-preferred basis. This is to accelerate the growth of equal opportunity and even development of the Earth outside of the cloud corridors, cloud corridors being latitudinal bands of low-air-pressure, forested, nature-preserves.

Section 4 (A) The Equal Opportunity, Population Control and Family Planning servants shall be elected on the basis of eopc (tax-contribution-weighted) centralism, as described in David Huttner's book, "Just Say No ..." through the end of the Twenty-five-year Transition Period. Thereafter, every polity shall have the option to switch to the simpler democratic centralism as described in Article V, Section 5B. (B) Limits upon individual gifts and bequests shall be sufficiently low so as to require all individuals to prepare for gainful careers and acquire gainful employment and not guarantee an individual's dominance or success in any company, profession or employment. (C) Within five years of the enactment of this amendment, all full-time, educational institutions shall admit at least one half of their students solely on the basis of merit (blind to their financial ability). Within ten years of the enactment of this amendment, all full-time, educational institutions shall admit all of their students solely on the basis of their merit. (D) Family-owned enterprises shall be defined as those employing only personnel related to one another genetically or through marriage and shall have no more than twenty employees. (E) The excess of estate monies (above and beyond the legal limit for the designated heirs) shall revert to the issuer of the monies, in the case of bullion, to the national government. The excess of estate securities shall revert to the issuer. The excess of estate real estate and personal property shall escheat to the local government in which the property (or for personal property, the deceased's legal residence) is located and shall be managed and auctioned by these localities as best meets societal and fiscal needs. Properties valued in excess of one billion dollars shall escheat to the state in which it is located. States and localities shall transfer only non-transferable leases for terms of years and life estates to the real property that they acquire, and they shall manage the property so as to reduce

the sprawl of single-family dwellings and increase forestation, farm land, wet lands and wild life preserves. Global mineral rights other than to nonferrous building materials and water shall escheat to the United Nations Organization, starting within one month of the adoption of this treaty by the General Assembly of the United Nations. All currently-corporate-owned rights to the same minerals shall also escheat to the United Nations Organization over a ten-year schedule, ten percent per annum, starting when the General Assembly ratifies this agreement.

## Article II

(Eradication of homophobia and latent homosexuality)

It is hereby recognized and accepted that, provided mother has a lover and ceases to remain available to us in fantasy or otherwise, our sexual fantasies and desires become transferred onto (a) sibling(s) or the individual(s) most like (a) sibling(s). Accordingly, the unregulated and diverse families of savage, K and R society produce heterosexual, bisexual and homosexual individuals, all of whom are equally entitled to happy lives with the partner(s) of their gender preference. Every marital partnership, monogamous or otherwise, that mirrors the number and gender of an individual's childhood-family siblings shall be fully and equally recognized for all purposes, legal and civil. All such marriages shall be recorded with the names and signatures of each partner and shall be otherwise subject to the contract and family law of the state in which they reside and their marriage is recorded.

The Transition Period (birth moratorium of twenty-five years, described in Article I, Section 2Bii) will do the most to eliminate homophobia, latent homosexuality, lovelessness and the associated anger and character and personality disorders because they result, in men, from savagely-high birth rates and generally from monogamy forcing homosexual people to choose between love and progeny.

## Article III

(Eradication of superstition and religious ignorance)

The teaching of the literal belief in religious myths and rituals, in "Gods," "Devils," "spirits" or any things immaterial and imperishable shall be forbidden. "In God We Trust" and its equivalents in other languages shall not be applied to coins and currency; and public servants who make public reference to religion, other than in jest, in popular figures of speech or in a context of scientific investigation and understanding, shall be deemed incompetent and subject to removal from office. (Amendment I of the present US Constitution is modified accordingly.)

## Article IV

(Development and implementation of the Stage II system of marriage and child rearing)

In order to simplify future social life, best guarantee everyone marital bliss (love with one perfect partner, a mutual lord and bondsman), eliminate divorce and the breakup of

families, eliminate marital infidelity, minimize emotional frustration and crimes of violence, empower women within the family to a globally unprecedented extent, eliminate the Oedipus Complex, minimize the Electra Complex, save everyone the frustration and countless, wasted hours searching for love and make creative geniuses of our men and gifted family leaders of our women; the following system of marriage and child-rearing shall be developed and everywhere implemented.

Section 1 (the technical and organizational means) (A) It is assumed that governments (the United States and China, at the very least) are already in possession of "Finding Mr./Ms. Right (face-matching) Software." David Huttner has elsewhere described the algorithm for this software. Governments are to cease and desist from using this software for espionage purposes and use it only for the positive purposes outlined herein. (B) The US Government shall contract to develop "Baby Face Generating Software," which, using a sample of a baby's genome and analyzing the genes, alleles and ethnic markers that determine facial characteristics, generates frontal and side profile images of what a baby's face will look like at maturity. This software shall be used to generate these images for every new-born baby. (C) The images described in B are to be defined by the facial detection point software that is a component part of the software described in A. Each triad of images shall constitute a record that is categorically stored in a single, international database, one for females and another for males.

Section 2 (implementation and procedure) (A) For a reasonable fee, Family Planning Committees are to use the Finding Mr./Ms. Right (Face Matching) Software to assist members of the old, Stage I society in finding partners and in similarly assisting everyone who becomes a widow or widower. (B) For selected procreation couples and groups that are not monogamous and heterosexual and that give birth to girls, the Family Planning Committees are to find, from among the couples that are monogamous and heterosexual, the couple (especially the male of the couple) that looks the most like the girl and her biological father. These substitute-parents are to rear the baby girl ("Jane") and tell her that her biological parents "are close friends of ours, love their daughter very much but are working elsewhere and will be unable to see you until you are older." At three years and five months of age, every Jane is to be allowed to see her substitute or biological parents enjoying intercourse. As soon as Jane expresses her desire to replace Mom in the sex act with Dad, she is informed that all sexual activity with Dad is forbidden to her but that she can have the man who will look the most like herself and Dad. To do so, she must start school immediately. (C) At 3.5 years of age, highly-motivated Jane is enrolled in a preschool where, in addition to the usual socialization games and training in the world language (English), she undergoes an intensive course in "Health and Safety, Marriage and Family Life." Within 6 months Jane is living at the school and only going home on the weekends. Then she graduates. (D) The Family Selection Committee uses the Finding Mr/Ms Right (Face Matching) Software to select from the database the newborn, baby boy ("Dick") that will look the most attractive to Jane and sends her family Dick's contact information. In the selection process, preference is to be given to Dicks from other countries and cultures so as to most quickly integrate the world's peoples. (E) Jane travels to newborn Dick's home and immediately starts using her training (and initial help from the biological mother or a nanny, if necessary) to perform as his wife and mother. She nurses Dick from artificial breasts that hold formula milk or (preferably) the biological

mother's expressed milk. She cleans up after Dick and learns to recognize his signals for when he needs to eliminate. She sleeps with him and devotes all of her time, energy and attention to him. All 4-year-old girls want to mother, which is why they play with dolls. With her training and the provision of all the needed resources, Jane shall become the best possible wife and mother for this man whom she knows will always love her as no one else possibly could. (F) As soon as Dick is toilet trained, they start school together in a boarding school where they have their own apartment with everything except a kitchen. The school shall have only a few teachers (as most teaching will be online with only the finest teachers) but many lab assistants, physical education instructors, nurses and counselors. They maintain contact with parents through online, instant messaging applications.

## Article V

(Additional reforms to integrate governments, eradicate imperialism and improve the quality and character of government servants and their accountability to the people for all acts and omissions)

Section 1 The tax on individual incomes, which was everywhere born of military buildups and the fear of war, which became a staple of government finance and a means of government becoming unaccountable to the people and an oppressor of the people, shall be abolished at all levels of government over a ten-year period. Existing individual income tax law shall not be amended or augmented and individual income tax rates shall be reduced 10% annually until they are at zero. (Amendment XVI of the present US Constitution is repealed.)

Section 2(A) Whereas lifetime ("old-age") government retirement plans were created to advance paternalism and the public participation and acquiescence in warfare; whereas increases in public education lead naturally to increased life expectancies and turn these plans into pyramid schemes that create ever-increasing government obligations; whereas government can only meet these obligations with either ever-increasing population growth, GDP and resource acquisition or a fraudulent and predatory medical industry or (as is actually the case) both; whereas the enabler of imperialism has become the engine that drives it; whereas the sole reasonable and sane motive for life's struggle is not the fear of death in and of itself but love; and whereas those who are no longer able to love through their affective or productive behavior should want to and be allowed to abandon the struggle; these plans (and institutions such as the Chinese Investment Corporation, which serve similar nationalistic ends but reap profits by covert and insidious means) shall be discontinued incrementally over a ten year schedule. FICA and SECA taxes shall not to be increased during this period and the portion of these taxes earmarked for the Federal Old-Age and Survivors Insurance Trust Fund, the Federal Supplementary Medical Insurance Trust Fund and the Federal Hospital Insurance Trust Fund are to be similarly and incrementally rerouted into the IRA or 401K retirement plans of each individual's choice. Any balances remaining in the Old-Age and Medical Insurance funds at the end of the ten-year, phase-out period shall be distributed on a population-share basis to state job training programs. Any balance remaining in the Hospital Insurance Fund shall be assigned to the Chief Medical Officer designated per Article V1, Section 2B, below, and

devoted to public, medical education. (B) Whereas private, life-time annuities and pension plans were created to facilitate the exploitation of labor (pension plans) and conduce to criminal conspiracies, fraud and other torts; such existing plans shall be subject to strict scrutiny and no new ones shall be created.

Section 3 It is hereby recognized that governments that become a true friend and servant to the people by providing the vital services that civility requires, the services that facilitate communication and cooperation and the molding of humanity into one virtual and loving family, thereby eliminate the causes of and potentials for strife, the need for every form of protection business and the perverse government roles of parent and master of the people. Accordingly: (A) the military shall cease to recruit new members, receive no budgetary increases and reduce its budget in proportion to its annual rate of personnel attrition until it is one twentieth of its present size. The military will also commence to amalgamate and integrate its forces with the similarly lean and compact forces of the other signatories to the treaty agreement. When the General Assembly ratifies this agreement, the planetary military shall be put under the command of the Secretary General of the United Nations and the original signatories (encompassing all the permanent members of the Security Council) shall unanimously move to give the United Nations Organization supreme and binding legislative power. Nation states may continue to employ national guards and coast guards in conformity with international law. All covert operations, other than for the purpose of verifying compliance with treaty agreements, are hereby forbidden. (B) All welfare entitlements shall be abolished incrementally over a period of ten years, and welfare laws shall be neither amended nor augmented. (C) All police departments, at every level of government are to receive no budgetary increases and hire no new personnel until they are shrunk to one tenth of their present manpower owing to their natural rates of attrition; and their budgets shall be downscaled proportionately and synchronously. (D) Article I, Section 8 of the present Constitution shall be amended to include the preamble, "Government at all levels shall have all of the powers and only the powers necessary to serve the real needs of the people, needs that cannot otherwise be satisfied. These are powers to regulate and protect and to receive a fair remuneration for the services and shall include those powers enumerated below only while and to the extent that these government services are needed by the people. Services that are not self-financing (e. g. legislators, educators, military and police) shall be financed by sales and property taxes and the civil reclamations, auctions and land-leasing described in Article I, Section 4(E), herein. The foremost power and duty of government at all levels is to promote communication and cooperation between the people and thereby render itself superfluous and dissolved."

Section 4 Pay grades in excess of ten times the lowest pay grade shall be deemed violations of the spirit of Article I, 2A. The pay grades for all levels of government, except their lowest pay grades, shall be reduced accordingly. Since government service is honorary and suitable only for the noblest people, "overtime" pay shall cease to be available for all government employees.

Section 5A To enable the wealthiest individuals and corporations to continue to use the media and their wealth to influence public opinion and the political process – without controlling the political process, without financing expensive, general election campaigns

of individuals who are personally known and beholden only to these wealthiest campaign contributors; either eopc centralism (described in Art. I, Sec. 4A) or, after the Transition Period, democratic centralism shall be the process by which all governmental elections are conducted. These are also the election processes which best guarantee all citizens the right to express themselves and to participate in politics at a level commensurate with their relative interest, education and abilities.

Section 5B Democratic centralism shall operate as follows:

(i) All registered voters participate in selecting their representatives at the lowest, most local, level (e. g. the precinct level).

(ii) Precinct representatives convene at the ward level and promote one of their members to the next level, etc, until the President, the Vice President and ministers are chosen from among the representatives of the highest, national council (the “House of Representatives” in the USA). (Article I, Section 6 [2] of the present US Constitution is hereby modified accordingly.) The Vice President shall preside over the national council in the president’s absence and -- if he retires, is successfully impeached or dies in office -- replace him until the council can convene and elect a new president. Councils at the state levels, consisting of representatives promoted from the counties, shall replace the current state legislatures. All councils shall be unicameral; senates and all parallel state and local governments are abolished. (Article I, Sections 3[1] through 3[6] and 7[1] of the present US Constitution are hereby repealed.) Representatives at every level have legislative and executive responsibilities and shall rely upon agencies to interpret and execute the laws only to the extent that they require assistance. These executive responsibilities together with the greater communication and cooperation fostered by Article I, herein, should cause government administrative agencies to slowly wither away. (Sections 1-3 of Article II of the present Constitution are hereby repealed.)

(iii) Representatives at every level report to the councils that promoted them and are subject to recall at any time by a two-thirds vote of those councils. No representative or council shall interfere with the election and promotion process within lower councils.

(iv) All council decisions, except those regarding impeachment or expulsion, shall be decided by majority vote and shall become law within the jurisdiction of the council unless overridden or superseded by the decision of a higher council. All decisions of higher councils are binding upon lower councils. (Article I, Sections 7[2] and [3] of the present Constitution are repealed.)

Section 5C This section, Article V, Section 5 of the 28th Amendment, repeals from the present Constitution, Article I, Section 1.

Section 6 As has been understood since the publication of George Orwell’s 1984, individuals who suffer from homophobia and latent homosexuality grow up wearing the Third Mask, are angry and are inclined to prevaricate about anything and everything. Thus, their participation in politics, where they do the most damage, shall be discouraged accordingly: all persons registering as candidates for elected offices shall register what they believe their sexual orientation to be (i. e. homosexual, bisexual or heterosexual).

Candidates registering as heterosexual or publicly representing themselves as heterosexual and those legally married to persons of the opposite sex shall also register the names, addresses and genders of their siblings, half-siblings and cousins whom they saw frequently and on a regular basis prior to age thirteen and any other persons with whom they lived for more than one month prior to the age of thirteen. False reporting of this information shall be sufficient grounds for removal from office.

## Article VI

### (Food, Medicine and Energy)

Section (Food) 1(A) Refined sugar, artificial sweeteners and azodicarbonamide are hereby forbidden as food additives. (B) Wasted food and human waste is to be collected and returned to the farm land as has been done perennially in China. (Human waste is plant food and NOT fish food as westerners mistakenly believe.) This may occasionally require the boiling of drinking water, due to e-coli bacteria; but the cost of boiling is far less than the health costs of losing the vitamins and minerals from our top soil and our food. (C) Doctor Gary Null shall replace the current Food and Drug Administration director. He shall serve for life and choose his replacement. (D) Although the changes implemented by this Amendment's Article 1, Sections 2A, 2B and 3 will immediately reduce the demand for and increase the supply of food; the following measure may be necessary to alleviate hunger in the short run and supplement diets. Gary is to appoint a committee of respected agronomists and marine biologists to study the feasibility and advisability of establishing artificial floating reefs, in US coastal waters, for the inexpensive cultivation of fish. Gary is also to educate the public as to the best practices for integrated, animal and plant, hydroponic cultivation.

Section (Medicine) 2(A) The government is to remove itself from the medical business, except for its obligations to veterans and the maintenance of VA hospitals. Medicare, "Obamacare" or similar programs by any name are to receive no further funding and are to be defunded and decommissioned incrementally over a six-month period commencing with the enactment of this 28th Amendment. (B) Doctor Ilseadora Laker shall be asked to replace the current Chief Medical Officer. If she declines the offer, she shall be asked to recommend one of her protégés. The new, Chief Medical Officer shall serve for life and choose his or her own replacement. (C) The Chief Medical Officer shall direct the VA hospitals, which will utilize Dr. Hamer's New German Medicine protocols and instruction unless and until ones of better and proven effectiveness can be found. VA hospitals shall admit and treat non-veterans on an availability basis (veterans retaining priority service).

Section (Energy) 3(A) All nuclear power plants are to be decommissioned and no new ones built or commissioned unless and until the technology is developed to reprocess and render harmless all nuclear waste products. (B) Governments that are signatories to this agreement are to jointly undertake the research and development of layered nanocarbon tube wires of 4 km in length. (Nanocarbon conducts both electricity and heat hundreds of times better than copper and can potentially be used to draw up thousands of times the equivalent of our current energy needs in geothermal heat that can generate electricity cleanly, renewably and above the ground.) Geothermal energy and other forms of renewable energy are to replace all use of fossil fuels within a ten year schedule during

which all providers of such energy and manufacturers of products consuming it are to downscale or revamp their production accordingly.

Section 4 We hereby acknowledge that the creation of cheap food (as contemplated in Section 1D, above) and or cheap energy (as provided for in Section 3B, above) would, in the absence of the equal opportunity and population control reforms of this Amendment's Article I, lead to another explosion of the human population and destroy what remains of Earth's biological diversity. Therefore, the provisions of this Article's Sections 1D and 3B shall only be undertaken in conjunction with those of Article I.

## Article VII

### (Converting the World to English)

Whereas humanity requires a common language in order to facilitate communication and cooperation and unite into the one virtual and loving family that we virtually were (prior to our earliest division at Lake Victoria and, minus our African half, remained through the outbreak of the Species War at Ur), the one virtual and loving family that we ought to be;

Whereas the trade and port language of the western world that originated in Troy/England is the most modern language with the simplest, easiest-to-learn and word-order-dependent syntax;

Whereas this trade and port language (English) is already well underway to becoming the world language;

The native-English-speaking countries that are signatories to this agreement resolve to establish an annual, three month long, summer-time "English Teacher Invasion of the World" program as follows.

Section 1 All college students who are native English speakers and wish to participate shall obtain a TOESL or similar, online certificate.

Section 2 Commercial airlines shall be requested to donate free transportation to and from the countries to which the teacher/invasers travel.

Section 3 Host countries shall be required to provide room and board (quartering) for the teacher/invasers, who shall be apportioned among the host countries on a language need and quartering ability basis.

Section 4 The basic guideline for all teaching plans shall be that provided by David Huttner's book, "Converting the World to English."

Section 5 The teacher/invasers' only remuneration shall be (A) the satisfaction of having performed a politically-vital task, (B) the life-long gratitude and friendship of some of their students, (C) an enhanced understanding of cultural differences, (D) an objective understanding and assessment of their native cultures and (E) a light-weight but inexpensive travel bike constructed with plastic brush tubes and bicycle torque couplings, a bike that easily disassembles and transports in a hemp bag, a bike that will be given to

them when they arrive in their host community and can be taken home with them and that will be manufactured and donated by the Shanghai-Phoenix Bicycle Company and/or any other suitably large and successful companies that wish to participate.

## Article VIII

### CUNO

Upon ratification of this agreement by the General Assembly, the UNO will change in character (becoming a Civilized United Nations Organization) and global progress and integration will start to accelerate at an unprecedented pace. As the supreme legislative, judicial, military and police power; CUNO's various branches shall be responsible for monitoring the member state's compliance with this agreement and restructuring itself (forming the new bodies called for in this agreement and eliminating old bodies or gradually diverting budgetary resources from old to new bodies as conditions warrant).

Section 1 New CUNO bodies shall include: (A) the Equal Opportunity, Population Control and Family Planning Committees subject to Article I; (B) the supreme military command of our downsized and integrated militaries [a Hexagon?]; (i) which shall locate and manage or expropriate manufacturers of all military-grade weaponry and all major military contractors globally and as appropriate; (ii) identify and inform the Secretary General of potential sources of conflict throughout the world, (iii) resolve conflicts as peacefully as possible, (iv) continually upgrade weaponry, utilizing the most advanced technologies, (v) undertake planetary preparedness training for natural disasters and the (remote) possibility of extra-terrestrial invasion; (C) an NRA [Natural Resources Administration (the malevolent NRA, known to US citizens, shall cease to exist as CUNO manages or expropriates all weapons manufacturing companies)] (i) which shall inventory Earth's subterranean resources, excluding non-ferrous building materials (ii) devise improved mechanisms for reclaiming and recycling these resources, (iii) estimate the amount of each non-renewable resource that can be annually and sustainably utilized and auction extraction rights of the same to the highest bidders and (iv) distribute the royalties to the under-developed countries for the development of their infra-structure and (D) a MCRC (Multinational Corporation Regulatory Commission) (i) which shall have the exclusive right to tax and regulate multinational corporations, (ii) which shall monitor the proportions of various companies' prices within the industries where multinationals exist to discover cartels and monopolies, (iii) designate cartels and monopolies and subject them to price regulation, (a) to equate their returns on investment to the yields of triple-A bonds and (b) grant price-regulated monopolies and cartels the right to buy-up start-ups deemed indispensable to their (the monopoly's or the cartel's) survival, (c) providing the so-designated start-ups at least two years to recover their costs and (d) arbitrating the buy-out price if the parties fail to agree on one, (iv) all decisions of the MCRC being appealable to the ICJ [International Court of Justice (at the Hague)]; (E) a patent law division of the ICJ, (i) which prepares and submits to the General Assembly legislation standardizing patent law throughout the world, (ii) consolidates national patent offices; (iii) monitors and requires the reporting to itself of the transfer of patent rights [recommending to the General Assembly the creation of criminal penalties for compliance failure] and (iv) prepares and submits to the General Assembly legislation

creating time limits within which the buyers of patents must either put their technologies into commercial production or lose their rights to them.

Section 2 CUNO will cease to finance itself with contributions from the member states and finance itself instead with taxes collected by the MCRC.

53. THE PARIS CLIMATE TALKS  
(Latent Homosexual Follies on a Global Stage)

12/13/2015



The representatives of 200 countries, meeting in Paris, have agreed to substitute renewable energy for fossil fuels and to limit global warming – not to 2 degrees Celsius, the consensus goal of the scientific community but – to 3 degrees Celsius by year 2100. But the temperature goals are not very significant. What are significant are the underlying assumptions. The Paris politicians, the scientists quoted in the mass media and virtually all the financially successful business “leaders” assume that technologies are the ultimate cause of climate change and that governments can prevent climate change just by tinkering with technologies.

Technologies don't cause climate change, humans do. Owing to our position at the top of Earth's food chain (our lack of a natural predator) and our failure to control our population by setting limits upon our genetic competition, we humans are a cancer upon the Earth. To give you a clear conception of how independent climate change is of our technologies, consider the following. The Great Flood that is still well-preserved in what remains of our oral histories (our mythologies, especially Part II of the *Walam Olum* and the Irish myth of Fintann, “the salmon of knowledge”), that occurred at 14,634 years BP, that occurred about seven thousand years after the last glacial maximum and a few hundred years after the start of the discovery of horticulture, that occurred when the ocean level was about 300 feet lower than today, that occurred due to a frenzy of slashing and burning to claim possession of the (previously un-owned) land, that eliminated about half of the world's people and at least half of the Aboriginal African Americans; **occurred at a time when there were no fossil fuels.** [21]

Two months prior to the Paris Climate Talks, I sent the US President, every congressman and senator, all fifty state governors, sundry legislative groups, the nine major media corporations and every foreign ambassador in Washington D.C. a document that is infinitely more learned and historically important than the Paris Climate Agreement. The “We the People” treaty/amendment is a proposed multinational treaty agreement and

28th Amendment to the US Constitution that covers all the basic measures needed to modernize the US Government and civilize and sustain our world. It is only ten pages long. If the secret police aren't sabotaging my social media pages, you can read it there.

I sent a copy to all of them only so that they might have a chance of doing the right thing. I realized, of course, that the vast majority of them are the winners of general elections and owe their positions to rich financiers, that the financiers and their puppets are overwhelmingly people with same sex siblings and, owing to the homophobia of the modern era, which was caused by monogamy, grow up wearing a mask, are angry scoundrels (consummate actors, liars, cheaters and thieves), cannot love and are motivated only by fear, value only what contributes to their individual survival (money, power and their own offspring), are miserable people perpetually at war with the world and automatically oppose all real change because they associate change with the all important change that they cannot make (removing their masks, being themselves and loving the same-sex people whom they are otherwise capable of loving). Latent homosexual people, for whom Orwell's "Big Brother" is a symbol, are psychologically incapable of even conceiving of real social change or the K (quality reproductive strategy) and R (quantity reproductive strategy) as the underlying cause of all our problems. Instead, they seek to focus everyone's political attention upon only the symptoms of K and R to distract us and prevent change. In addition to acquiring three-week vacations at tax-payer expense, that is what they accomplished in Paris.

## 54. Policegate



Hackensack, NJ; Friday, January 15, 2016

In early March, on an early weekend morning, in the town of Bergenfield, New Jersey; I stopped my car for a red light. As I pulled forward, the colors of the light became bleached out by sunlight. The sun was immediately to the side of the traffic signal and blinding to anyone who looked at the light from the front of the traffic lane to its west. There were no cups around the lights to shield them from background light. I shifted my body and turned my head in every possible position in an effort to see the color of the light. Another car pulled up behind me, so backing up was not an option. I considered getting out of my car and walking to the side of the road where the color of the signal would be visible, but this was not a safe and legal option. I did the best thing possible. I waited for no traffic to be coming in either direction from the intersecting street and then proceeded through the intersection. Within seconds, the police were behind me with lights flashing and siren sounding. They were, of course, taking advantage of an unsafe traffic situation to write traffic tickets, to prey upon the public, to meet their "productivity evaluation" (ticket quota) and to help the local politicians plug the budget gap.

In the town of Union City, New Jersey, the police play the same game at a stop sign that is obscured by a bushy tree. In nearby Guttenberg, they play the same game at a traffic signal where the yellow light is dangerously short, approximately half of the 2.3 or 2.5 seconds required by regulation. I have informed the police in both towns of these unsafe conditions. I informed Union City police many months ago; but in both towns, the police continue to lie in wait at these places and issue traffic citations rather than correct the unsafe conditions.

*Months after the Bergenfield encounter at the invisible light, a Bergenfield resident informed me of a pedestrian who was run over and killed in the town. The offending*

*motorist complained that the traffic signal was malfunctioning.* Obviously, the Bergenfield Police Department, Traffic Department and town should be sued for this wrongful death and all other injuries to persons and property that have resulted from their negligence and corrupt practices. I would bring the class action suit myself against these towns and, if broader investigation merited it, the State of New Jersey and its Association of Police.

However, the state of New York has impugned and left an ongoing black mark upon my character by blocking my admission to the Queens Bar Association. More than seventeen years ago, the CIA commandeered the “character and fitness” committee of the Queens Bar Association and issued savage, absurd and mendacious excuses for blocking my admission to the bar. The real issue has always been my social science books, which deal openly and honestly with “tabu” issues and terrify the wealthiest and unhappiest, old money people who automatically oppose any and every, real, social change. They see me as the personification of change, and seek to unethically and unconstitutionally control all the information that you, the public, receive.

Yesterday, I telephoned a person who portrays himself as a liberal, lay lawyer; but who is fundamentally religious, latently homosexual and ever-suspected by me of being an FBI agent. I invited him to partner with me in bringing multi-million-dollar law suits first against NY State, its bar association and court administration and then against the New Jersey towns and police departments. Less than twelve hours later, my present employer, Uber Technologies, knocked me out of service and informed me that I was being investigated for an “incident.”

Minutes earlier, a police agent posing as an Uber rider had left her purse in my car. No telling what fictitious crime they planned to indict me for! But that ploy didn't work because I spotted the purse and promptly returned it. Upon pressing the Uber investigator, a young man named Ryan, he invoked their backup plan. In hostile and accusatory tones, he informed me that I was being investigated for a host of inappropriate comments made to riders. Although the police will surely falsify Uber's records, my rating was 4.54 out of five stars as of yesterday, was as high as 4.7 only recently and has never fallen below 4.42. This is a bit below average. Even some of the legitimate riders that aren't police agents posing as riders do take offense to things I say; but I'm getting ever-better at spotting the most repressed people and curbing what I say to them. Moreover, the positive comments about me are incomparably good. Roughly one rider per week says that I am the “best driver ever” (that he or she has experienced), and many such comments have come back to me through Uber.

So why is it that police and politicians and the CIA and the old money club prefer to persecute drivers and myself (a messenger regarding problems) rather than deal effectively with our problems (budget gaps and all the rest)? For almost thirty years now, I'm been telling them what needs to be done.

My self-published books and CDs have been informing the world that all our persistent and pervasive problems are just symptoms of our failure to set limits upon our reproductive competition. We are at the top of Earth's food chain, without a natural predator. Neither is there a god or devil to control our population because “God” and “Devil” or the gods and the demons of pagan times or the wrathful “God” of the “Chosen

People” are all just symbols for four groups of ancestors and relatives and one individual, the same-sex parent. (All of these universal elements of the godhead are people with whom we are obsessed owing to our strong mixed emotions for them.) Given these two conditions, we have no choice but to control our own reproductive competition because there is no one and nothing to do it for us. Either we control ourselves rationally, by establishing rational limits upon that competition; or we will continue to be the savages that we’ve always been, resorting to every form of homicide and suicide and having all the problems that we have. Setting limits means reducing, preferably minimizing, the extreme strategies for reproductive competition, the K quality strategy (to do as the large animals, to have very few offspring but train and equip them well) and the R quantity strategy (to do as the small animals and insects, to have an abundance of relatively deprived and vulnerable offspring). The two strategies, K and R, cause and define each other. They are what the class struggle is really about. Moreover, the Ks and the Rs are acutely aware of each other’s excesses and hate each other; so, the K and R class struggle can never be won. It can only be lessened, preferably minimized, through compromise. To do so, to limit (or preferably minimize) our genetic competition, to solve any of our social problems and increase our civility, sustainability and species evolution; we must increase (preferably maximize) equal opportunity and population control respectively.

So why are the secret police and the old money club so afraid of my books and the changes that they propose, changes that are in everyone’s long-run interest?

George Orwell understood the answer perfectly. “Big Brother,” the totalitarian dictator and arch-villain of his dystopian novel, *1984*, is a composite of them and all the other people who grow up wearing a mask and are terrified of change because they associate all real change -- and every possible change that they can’t control -- with the removal of their masks. But now I am getting into the realm of what is still “tabu” for many of you. If you dare to learn the straight-forward and unvarnished truth about this and every other “tabu” subject, read the documents that are free to download on the Downloads Page or the books available for purchase at the Store Page of my website, <http://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com>.

January 24th addendum:

On the evening of the day after I wrote the above and published it on the Internet, I was driving for Lyft, turning north onto Marin Blvd from eastbound 18th St. in Jersey City, when a car came racing around the elevated, Light Rail bend at two to three times the speed limit. I had to floor my accelerator to escape serious injury or death. Haywood Burns and Shanara Gilbert were similarly murdered in Cape Town, South Africa in 1996, the night before they were scheduled to read their proposed new constitution for the Mandela government on national television. The driver that stopped their limo in the middle of an intersection and ran away just before a truck raced over a hill and killed them, later came to the Burns family and tearfully apologized for his naïve participation in the plot. The family told me while I was attending CUNY Law School, where Shanara taught and Haywood was Dean.

Twice, before going to China in 2004, while driving my taxi in NYC, a police agent in an unmarked, navy blue Crown Victoria tried to force me into an accident. But it does not

matter how and when they murder me. I am old, my work is done and I have no one to love.

What matters is that you realize that you are living in a police state. You must also know why the winners distort history as they do. Past, present and future are a continuum. The past is distorted to perpetuate lies and savagery. But any social system that perpetuates lies and savagery is maladaptive and must ultimately fail.

3/2/2016



I once wrote a short book in which I pretended that all my social science discoveries came to me effort-free from an invisible alien who educated and advised me. “George” was necessary to shield me from the anticipated flack sparked by the book’s unprecedentedly open treatment of a still taboo subject, latent homosexuality.

Here I come again with the alien stuff; but this time, I will freely admit to you that it is just a metaphor. The views that I am about to express will seem to most Americans to come from another planet, but that is only because most of you lack a good grasp of history and are too thoroughly steeped in your own point of view. Brace yourselves!

Donald Trump’s promise to “Make America Great Again” is irresistible to the dominant, American subculture (to white, male-dominated, latent homosexual America) because it promises to return us to what some historians have called the Great American Celebration (of the post-WWII 1950s), and this dominant subculture still has not learned the two major historical lessons that we need to learn from the World Wars. Here they are:

1. In the long run, violence never solves any problems. It only aggravates them.
2. We must unite humanity into one virtual and loving family, a family that is increasingly made possible by our technological advances in transport, travel and communication.

Let’s discuss these lessons, starting with the first one.

It is a historical axiom that, “The first victim of war is the truth.” The most important truths that have been buried by the wars and need to be uncovered are as follows:

- America was not protected by “God” during the wars. Among the belligerents, America enjoyed the exclusive protection of two oceans at a time when ICBMs were not yet invented.
- Prior to WWI, competing centers of immobile, regional capital employed their governments and media to demonize their opponents in the minds of their respective populations. In fact, all the belligerents had wanted to shatter and absorb their opponents’ markets and resources and had been preparing feverishly for war. The Bolsheviks proved this when they triumphed in Russia, broke open the Czar’s archives and published numerous secret, international military agreements.
- Hitler’s rise to power in Germany and WWII were supported by the biggest bankers and industrialists on *both* sides who stood to profit from the war. Hitler’s juggernaut was fueled by the justifiable anger and frustration of the German people that resulted from an unjust Versailles Treaty that was forced upon them after WWI and hypocritically held them morally and financially responsible for WWI.
- Potent as these incentives for WWII were, they were only the secondary and tertiary incentives. The primary incentive for or cause of war is always the same: to eliminate surplus population that results from our lack of a natural predator (We’re at the top of Earth’s food chain) and our failure to date to set limits upon our genetic competition [our failure to minimize the K (quality) and the R (quantity) reproductive strategies by maximizing, simultaneously and respectively, equal opportunity and population control].

*The side whose armies are triumphant in war always regards itself as the “victor” and the insanity of government-mandated violence (war) periodically re-erupts because we remain unconscious of this primary cause of war and of the long-run damage suffered by the “victors.” **This long-run damage can all be attributed to the winning side’s reinforced belief in its own deceitful propaganda and in the leadership of its latent homosexuals, in the people who are the best savages and staunchest advocates of war because (1) they project their inner conflict (between homophobia and homosexual impulses) outward and are always fighting, and (2) they are hyper-sensitive to the social pressure for men to be killers owing to our unregulated, female-instinct-driven and inordinately-high birth rate.*** [George Orwell correctly characterized latent homosexuals as “Big Brother,” as people who are justifiably angry because we all love our siblings and homophobia (the historical result of monogamy) is unfair to them, as people who grow up wearing a mask, who become consummate actors, liars, cheaters, manipulators and scoundrels of every sort, who cannot love, are motivated only by fear, value only what contributes to their individual survival (money, power and more of their own genes), resent anyone who might be having a good time, rise automatically to the top in every walk of our savage K and R world, annually remake the world more and more in their own image and have us all on a suicide path.]

As for the false propaganda that “victory” reinforces, it can be jingoized more or less as follows:

A. This is God's country and we are His people;

B. Our superiority entitles us to lord over other peoples and to enjoy a higher income and standard of living than they do.

C. Our government should, can and will take care of us.

Please take note, my fellow Americans, that regarding A: "God" and "Devil" or the gods and the demons of pagan times or the wrathful "God" of the "Chosen People" are all just symbols, universally, for four groups of ancestors and relatives and one individual, the same sex parent. All these people are persons with whom we are obsessed owing to our extreme mixed emotions for them. "In God We Trust," *Gott Sei Mit Uns* and their counterparts in other languages are the magic words by which the latent homosexual scoundrels co-opt and mislead the unconscious, religious babies.

Regarding B: this arrogance causes us to become uncompetitive and causes increasingly mobile capital to get more and better labor for its money elsewhere. Some of the other countries, most notably China, are resorting to dirty tactics in their competition with us; but our arrogance, lovelessness and penchant for violence have invited these tactics.

Regarding C: lifetime, old age pensions were created first in Germany (under Bismarck) and then in the US (under Roosevelt) as a form of bribery that fostered paternalism and support for imperialist war. With increased public education and longevity, these pensions become a pyramid (Ponzi) scheme. To meet its obligations for them (for "Social Security") a government must continually grow its population and work force, conquer ever more resources from abroad, go into cahoots with a fraudulent and predatory medical system that kills off the old people and cause its industries to become uncompetitive with those of governments that are not similarly burdened. What began as the enabler of imperialist war has also become the driving engine and preserver of imperialism, which continually adds to our unpopularity around the world.

Regarding #2, the second historical lesson of the World Wars, our need to unite humanity into one virtual and loving family; this lesson would be obvious to anyone who ever traveled the world or lived in melting pot America were it not for false propaganda fostered by war and by the other forms of our K and R savagery.

Donald Trump appeals irresistibly to the dominant, American subculture, to white, male-dominated and latent homosexual America. But he cannot deliver on his promise to "Make America Great Again" because we cannot turn back the clock to a time when America was most lucky. We never were blessed by "God" and superior to other peoples. We can become more prosperous and happier only if we become more realistic, cleverer, more industrious, more cooperative and more civilized.

David Huttner

Peace Love & Progress Party Candidate for President

## 56. THE NEW MEDICINE OF RYKE GEERD HAMER

6/15/2016



Ryke Geerd Hamer, the new leader in the field of medicine, has revolutionized our understanding of disease and how our bodies function.

If he is correct -- and he can prove that he is correct, then all the conventional doctors who diagnose and treat diseases are almost total frauds and little better than faith healers, witch doctors and snake oil salesmen.

Ryke Geerd Hamer was the head internist at an oncology clinic associated with the University of Munich (Germany) three years after his eldest son had died of an accidental gunshot wound. In the wake of the son's death, the wife/mother had succumbed to breast cancer and Geerd had developed testicular cancer. He suspected that both cancers had developed in response to the traumatic loss of the son, so he closely interviewed each of the 200 cancer patients in his clinic. He discovered that every patient had suffered a trauma at the onset of his disease.

Now, many years later, he has documented over 30,000 cases of virtually every kind of disease and says with perfect confidence that all disease is triggered by trauma. He claims to have discovered what he calls “special biological systems.” What he means is that he has discovered how our autonomic nervous system evolved and functions.

All of Earth’s existing species, our own inclusive, diverged from single-celled organisms that first appeared on this planet 4 billion years ago. Less than 1% of the species that ever lived are alive today. The 98+% of our genes that are non-coding are remnant of our evolution. Every time our ancestors evolved a new organ, a brain center evolved with it to control the amount of work the organ does by controlling its size. A bigger heart can pump more blood. Larger arteries can carry more fluid. Thicker skin protects us better, etc. A relay, a nerve, connects each brain center with the organ that it controls. Nowadays, all of these nerves are routed through the brain stem, the Pons, which is like an electrical harness, and the spinal column. The evolutionary chronology of our organ development is revealed by the order in which organ relays are located within the pons from the center outward and from side to side.

Whenever we suffer any sort of trauma, any shock that is unexpected, depending upon how the psyche, the mind, interprets the trauma, one brain center or another will be switched on and tell its organ to do more of whatever it does. We have conventionally thought of our bodies as being fixed once we reach “maturity;” but in fact, our organs are always adjusting themselves in size in response to traumas.

When switched on, the oldest organs that have their centers in the brain stem or the cerebellum, an organelle that is near the brain stem, grow by simple cell multiplication. As soon as the trauma is satisfactorily resolved, the old-brain organs return to their baseline size by killing off cells. The billions of fungi and bacteria in our bodies have evolved with us for the purpose of helping our various organs to assemble and disassemble cells. Bacteria generally don’t harm us unless we suffer a massive injection of foreign bacteria, such as a blood transfusion that can weaken us for up to a year.

There’s no such thing as a virus! They exist only in medical mythology as a common plug to fill the holes in our knowledge. But the vaccines to fight viruses make real money, big money. Since 2011, German biologist Stefan Lanka has been offering a reward of 100k Euros to anyone who can prove the existence of a virus that causes disease. In March of 2015, Dr. David Barden (also German) convinced a regional court in Ravensburg, Germany that the Rubella (measles) virus exists, and this trial court ordered Lanka to pay up. Although the multi-billion-dollar drug industry supported Barden, he lost on appeal.

Here’s a typical example of an old brain organ crisis. Let’s say that a woman fears losing her baby, or someone whom she loves like a baby. The brain center for her breasts will be switched on and they will grow bigger to make more milk for the baby. If the crisis lasts long enough and cells are being told, “Divide, divide, divide...” the fifty-third gene on her P chromosomes is likely to go awry and not kill its own cell when the cell fails to replicate correctly. This is how we get tumors. But tumors, says Hamer, are no problem unless they become big enough to interfere with some other organ in the body because, during the healing or recovery phase, they are the first cells killed off.

And there is no such thing as metastasis. What happens is this. When the doctor tells the patient (most of whom believe religiously in the doctor), "You've got cancer!" that's a new crisis, a fear of death crisis that often manifests itself in the lungs. (The patient, who is continually gasping for air, develops lung cancer.) When the doctor says, "Oh, now you've got lung cancer," that's a third crisis, etc.

Most coronary problems are caused by conflicts. As with life in general, the conflicts tend to relate to either work (e.g. a territoriality conflict, an older person being elbowed out of his job by a younger one) or love (e.g. a love triangle or conflict between homosexual love and homophobia). Conflicts activate a fight or flight mode in which the heart speeds up. If the fight or flight mode lasts long enough, of course, some part of the coronary vascular system breaks down.

The newer organs that have their centers in the mid-brain or the cortex, the outer covering of the brain, enlarge via a different pattern. We are talking now about organs such as the skin, the fibrous muscle, the connective tissues, the bones, the arteries, veins and ducts and the epithelium (the skin that lines internal passageways). During the crisis active phase, holes get eaten in these organs. During the resolution phase, the organ stretches out, the holes get filled in and the organ gets bigger and stronger. This process is similar to what we do when we work out at the gym. We break down our muscles, and, after a few days of rest and repair, they get bigger and stronger.

The kidney collection tubules are a new brain organ. Here's how they evolved. Here is, as Hamer says, the biological meaning. When our ancestors were fish, it's a safe bet that they probably lived above the ocean shelf, in the shallow water. Almost all the fish do. Only whales, dolphins, porpoises, marlin, blue fish, tuna and a few others swim the deep ocean. On the shelf, the water is shallow enough for the sunlight to get through to the bottom and grow the plants that are the basis for the food chain. But the shelf fish are subject to a danger. They can be easily washed ashore during a storm or at high tide. Once out of water, a fish can quickly dehydrate and die. Our ancestors evolved a strategy, perhaps the first instance of the new brain organ strategy, for dealing with this problem. They caused holes to form in their kidney collection tubules. This prevented them from urinating off as much water, caused their bodies to bloat up and improved their chances of flopping back down into the water or surviving until the next high tide.

Here are a couple more examples of new brain organ diseases. For many years, I suffered from shingles. I believed the conventional mythology that says that shingles is caused by the herpes zoster virus, the chicken pox virus, a "spirochete" (that burrows into your spinal cord where it is insusceptible to vaccines and comes out to attack us when our immune systems are low). Nonsense! The shingles sores, the itching pustules that formed occasionally on my buttocks formed in response to the unconscious activation of a childhood trauma. When I was three or four years old, I walked out into our living room early one weekend morning and repainted what my father had painted the night before. My baby sister thought that she might like green hair, so I dipped her head in it and made a terrible mess. When my father woke up and discovered it, he spanked me mercilessly, traumatized me. So in later life, whenever I feared punishment, this long-buried trauma would be reawakened and my brain would switch on the brain center for the skin cells in

that area of my body. Holes would develop in that skin and would fill in when the fear or threat subsided. My buttocks' skin was starting to look like rhinoceros hide! The itchy pustules are the dead skin cells that are pushed out by the new cells.

Here's a second new brain organ example: multiple sclerosis, formerly called polio. This crisis of the muscles and connective tissues is brought on by a severe self-devaluation crisis. Usually, the patient was sexually molested as a child, molested by someone about whom the victim was ambivalent, a parent, a close sibling or another relative, someone loved and trusted. Ambivalence and fear prevent these victims from fighting back, from reporting the molestation. But by not fighting back, they never get to the resolution or recovery stage wherein the holes fill in and the muscles and connective tissues get stronger. Instead, they become stuck in a prolonged crisis phase wherein the holes continue to form, making them ever more debilitated. The longer they fail to report the molestation, the more embarrassing and difficult it is to do so. Moreover, they start to depend upon the sympathy of others and to believe in the false diagnosis of this disease. I have encountered several such patients and was amazed at how defensive they became and how quickly they withdrew from me when I questioned them about the possibility of childhood molestation!

Franklin Roosevelt developed polio in 1921 at the age of 38, much too late to have been caused by molestation. His severe devaluation crisis probably developed as a result of him having been the person most responsible for launching WWII in the Pacific. State Department documents declassified in 1990 reveal that the US Naval War College caved in to pressure from American industrialists to go to war with Japan in 1921, a full 20 years before the Pearl Harbor attack. Among these documents are numerous secret treaty agreements between the US, British, Dutch and French governments, agreements made during the decades prior to WWII, agreements to deny Japan access to every kind of natural resource needed for industry. The western industrialists feared that they simply could not compete with the Japanese. (See Gerald Wheeler's 1991 book, "Prelude to Pearl Harbor.") Franklin Roosevelt, who just happened to be the US President on December 7, 1941, "a day that will live in infamy," was an assistant secretary of the navy from 1913 to 1921. He was the point man for the industrialists in convincing the admirals of the US Naval War College to go to war in 1921. Victors are often able to escape war tribunals and criminal courts, but they cannot escape the social/medical/psychological consequences of their own misdeeds. The New Medicine can provide us with strong clues or verification of the actual roles played by historical actors.

Hamer calls allergies "tracks." They are brought on by things and situations that unconsciously remind us of and activate old, semi-forgotten traumas. For example, I formerly believed that I was allergic to cats. I exhibited the common, allergic reactions to them. This "allergy" may have been very fortuitous because we now know that cats carry a parasite that easily jumps to humans and causes a mild form of schizophrenia. (See, "Zombie Roaches and Other Parasite Tales," at [http://www.npr.org/2016/03/18/470535665/can-we-fall-prey-to-hidden-parasites.](http://www.npr.org/2016/03/18/470535665/can-we-fall-prey-to-hidden-parasites)) But my allergy was due to having been traumatized by my grandmother's cat when I was eight months old and first starting to walk. I pursued the cat relentlessly until it turned upon me and clawed me.

Hamer admits that we can become ill or even die of malnutrition or toxicity, but these problems are relatively rare in the developed world. Most of our illnesses are due to organ tumult brought on by trauma. What usually does us in is having more than one organ system in crisis at the same time, usually kidney collection tubule syndrome and one or two others. As we age, our friends and loved ones die, we lose our jobs, we allow our bodies to deteriorate, we lose interest in a loveless world that is deteriorating from our savagery, we feel as fish out of water.

Hamer hasn't needed me or anyone else to confirm the truth and efficacy of his new medicine. He discovered a most dramatic and convincing means of proof. You see, whenever a brain center is switched on, its cells swell. The greater the trauma, the greater the swelling. The swelling shows up on a CT scan as white concentric circles. During the recovery phase the swelling subsides until we are left with only a scar upon the brain. The corresponding CT scan circles transition from white to gray to black. Over time, they become ever more discontinuous, broken up. Thus, by looking at a CT scan of your brain, by seeing where your brain circles are, what color they are and how large and broken up they are; Hamer and his protégés can read you your whole medical history, from the time you were a fetus up to the present. Alternatively, they can examine you, note your symptoms and predict where the white circles will show up on your CT scan. His theory of disease is correct. The traditional doctors that treat and diagnose disease are clueless charlatans.

I am proud to say that I may have made a significant contribution to Hamer's new medicine. I may have correctly filled in its biggest hole. I have provided an answer to the intriguing question, "How, after a trauma, does the psyche decide which brain center and corresponding organ to switch on?" Obviously, the mechanism, whatever it is, can't involve digital language because we evolved most of our organs before we invented digital language and evolved the throat anatomy that facilitates it. Moreover, other animals have the same "special biological systems" (Hamer's term); and they don't have any digital language.

Here's what I think happened. Every time our ancestors developed a new organ, it made us more survival worthy than the older variants of our species because it solved a specific problem. The mind stored a picture of the problem that the organ solved. At this late stage of our evolution, when we are like sixth or seventh generation computers, it is highly likely that our brains have copies of all these pictures in one central location. Whenever we suffer a trauma, the mind, the brain's operating system, flips through all these pictures and selects the one that most closely resembles the trauma that we are undergoing. The brain center and organ corresponding to that picture are the ones that get switched on. Of course, this stack of cards has not been found by anyone. My theory is still theory, but it satisfies Ockham's Razor better than any other yet propounded. (Ockham's Razor requires scientists to assume as correct and test whatever theory best and most simply accounts for all the facts.) In support of this theory, note that our eyes, our bio-cameras, had to evolve very early. Even insects have them.

For an example of a disease that strongly supports my theory, take the common cold. Colds result from disappointments – not "rhino viruses." When you get a cold, you don't

need to suffer for ten days, seven days or even seven minutes. All you need to do is ask yourself, "What disappointment am I currently suffering from." Then apply the serenity prayer. Ask yourself, "Was this disappointment inevitable due to me having unrealistic expectations of this savage world and my fellow savages? Or could I have obtained a different result by changing my behavior?" As soon as you analyze the situation in this way and answer this question, bingo! The cold disappears. Water and massive amounts of vitamin C help flush the sinuses, but the essential therapy is per above.

Here is how we evolved our sinus membranes. Thanks to anthropologist Lewis Binford, we know that our grandparent species, *Homo habilis*, was a scavenger – not a hunter. The simple stone tools that he made were used for cracking open bones and stripping them of their marrow. He often had to walk for up to a day to get beneath a spot where vultures had been circling and find a carcass. If the carcass and bones were putrefied, foul smelling from bacterial infestation, he had trekked in vain and walked away hungry. But the newer apes that had sinus cavities -- ducts that, when the holes were eaten in them, emitted mucous to line their nasal and throat passages and cover up the taste and smell receptors -- were able to eat that rotten meat and derive some nourishment from their efforts. Their newly evolved sinus membranes gave them a survival advantage.

Finding the carcass to be rotten was a disappointment very analogous to all the disappointments that can bring on a cold. One picture (of the stinking meat) would suffice to describe all of them "Disappointment" and "fish out of water" are examples of figures of speech that developed to describe these pictures.

Another fascinating subtopic within Hamer's new medicine is epidemics. Epidemics result from collective, social traumas. This is the area where the New Medicine interfaces with social science, and a mastery of either one requires a mastery of the other. Geerd knows that the plagues of the Middle Ages were brought on by a combination of kidney collection tubule syndrome and a dirtiness conflict. He knew that the mass migration of peasants from their feudal manors to the fledgling towns that were forming around trade crossroads brought on the loneliness. But he thought that the dirtiness conflict was caused by lack of sanitation in these fledgling towns. Not so! Peasants of the Middle Ages did not share our attitudes toward excrement. They brought the animals into their huts in the wintertime. They were accustomed to excrement. Instead, their dirtiness conflict was brought on by the transition from barter to the money economy. Money is the embodiment of exchange value. It has no use value. It psychologically associates with excrement. Worse still, we don't know what our mobile trading partner did to acquire his money. He or she may be a murderer, a thief, a prostitute or a pimp. Jews, expelled from their homeland by the Romans and forbidden to own land in Catholic Europe, specialized in money changing and banking and thus acquired the derogatory epithet, "dirty Jew."

Another interesting epidemiology example is the "Yellow Fever" of 1793. It killed many early denizens of the fledgling US of A. About one third of Philadelphians died of it. The historical context and the name suggest that Eighteenth Century people had a better understanding of the disease process than do people today.

They were less brainwashed by the fraudulent, contemporary medical industry that has been in cahoots with post-industrial, imperialist governments to kill off elderly people and

lessen the governments' ever-increasing burden to pay for lifetime, old age pensions, pensions that came into being as an inducement for the working people to support imperialist war but have now become the driving engine of imperialism. (Paying for these requires imperialist governments not only to kill old people but also to ever-expand their work force and population and to constantly acquire more resources and markets from abroad.)

France provided our fledgling country with vital aide in expelling the British. Shortly after we won our independence, France underwent its own bourgeois revolution against a backward and parasitic landlord class and was fallen upon by the British. With a fledgling navy that was no match for the British navy, we had no chance of breaking a British blockade of France and answering her desperate call for reciprocation. But rather than publicly admit of our humiliating impotence, George Washington and the Federalist diplomats offered up hypocritical excuses. Thus a whole nation, "the home of the brave," suffered a severe self-devaluation crisis, the medical result of which was the "Yellow Fever."

I have already cited one reason why medicine became as corrupted and fraudulent as it its: the need for imperialist governments to lessen their obligations by killing off elderly pensioners. I can also discern two other explanations for the false allopathic medical model, the belief that disease results from microbial invasion of our bodies.

First, allopathic medicine is a product of Big Brother's perverse psychology. Orwell's "Big Brother" is symbolic of the masked, latent homosexual people, who, owing to the homophobia of the modern era and the masks that they grow up with, become the best actors, liars, cheaters, manipulators – the savages best adapted to our savage, K and R societies. They increasingly dominate every walk of savage life and impose their false ideologies upon the rest of us. In medicine, Big Brother's denial of his inner-most thoughts and feelings, denial of our orientation differences, is generalized to assume that we are emotionally-identical black boxes, that our subjective thoughts and feelings cannot give rise to any serious problem that might be called a disease. Problems had to be attributable to something wholly external to the properly constructed black box. As bacteria, fungi, nutrients and parasites became identified and their roles circumscribed; other external culprits had to be invented, and "viruses" were born to plug all the holes in Big Brother's, self-alienated, medical philosophy.

Allopathy's other impetus comes from religion, more specifically, from what I call the Second Mask. (Big Brother's mask, the mask that hides homosexuality is a historically-Third Mask.) The Second Mask denies our animal, great ape being. It resulted from our guilt from having exterminated our parent species in a 35-40 thousand year Species War, the war that is the cryptic major subject of all our religions and most of our holidays. That guilt became especially severe following the Great Flood of 14,634 years BPE (before year 2000). At that time, when the glaciers were still massive and the ocean level about 300 feet lower than it is today, a massive ice sheet slid into the sea, sending out a 100-200 foot tidal wave. Smaller pieces of the ice sheet submerged before and after the main piece. Together, they raised the sea level about 100 feet. The ice slide was caused by rapid global warming due to deforestation and carbonation of the atmosphere. This was caused by a

global frenzy of slashing and burning to lay claim to possession of the lowest, most fertile and most easily-irrigated lands following the discovery of horticulture. Common people believed that the Flood, which killed up to half the world's people and all the first farmers, was sent by the angry Homo erectus gods as punishment for their extermination. It became tabu to even think about Homo erectus or the Species War because doing so might incite the anger of the gods and bring on another flood. All our mythologies (distorted oral histories) became much more distorted at this post-Flood time. The memory of our parent species, Homo erectus, was virtually expunged. But in so doing, our ancestors severed our link with the rest of nature. Later generations could only believe super crazy things, like, 'We were created by some god in the sky' (where the ashes from the bonfires burning the less-edible Homo erectus remains had risen). We were created different, so they had to believe, created in "His" ("God's") image and unlike all the other animals and plants. Allopathic medicine is a corollary to this craziness, a corollary that says, "When we get sick, it must be because something from this alien world around us has invaded us."

Our individual, short-run health requires us only to eat, sleep and exercise right, to avoid toxins and – most importantly – to avoid and quickly recover from traumas. Surgery and medicine are rarely necessary. Legitimate practice will cut industry earnings by at least 90%.

Public and long-run health requires us to eliminate most of the traumas and betrayals by civilizing our world. Civilizing our world requires us, the supreme species that sits atop Earth's food chain, the one species that lacks a natural predator, to set rational limits upon our genetic (reproductive) competition. We must do this by reducing, preferably minimizing, the extreme K (quality) and R (quantity) reproductive strategies. Doing this requires us to increase, preferably maximize, respectively, equal opportunity and population control.

Geerd's English and my German are not good enough for us to converse easily on complex subjects. Fortunately, Ilseadora Laker, one of his Canadian protégés, is bilingual and offers a series of six, weekend-long seminars, over the web, for an unbelievably generous price. Find her at <http://newmedicine.ca/>. I took the first few of her seminars. When I offer feedback or need expert advice on a particular disease, I turn to Ilseadora.

David Huttner

Last updated on November 17, 2018

## 57. EULOGY FOR RYKE GEERD HAMER

07/02/2017



Although he shrewdly sought to avoid adding clerics to his list of powerful and vindictive censors, Dr. Hamers' contribution to medicine, properly understood, was the discovery of how our autonomic nervous system *evolved* and functions. This discovery, rivaled in medicine only by those of Helmholtz, has done *more* than just enable us, for the first time, to understand the disease process.

The discovery of how our autonomic nervous system *evolved*, organ system by organ system, has removed the last nail from the lid of the coffin of religious lies, ignorance and superstition that has imprisoned humanity since shortly after the Great Flood. Individuals liberated and proactive enough to climb out of that box will find all the rest of the information they need to help consign religion to the dustbin of history in my 3-volume, 1200-page, major work, *Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization (version 24)*. Download the FREE pdfs at <https://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com/downloads>.

## 58. ON ANCESTRY

(The Family, Human and Evolution Trees)

7/18/2016



Lately, my son has been obsessing about his linear forbears. He insists upon me telling him everything I ever learned about them. I'm telling him the following story in the hope that he'll find better uses for his time.

My mother was adopted, as a baby, by a loving family. She learned almost nothing of her linear forbears. Yet, of all the newly-married people who bought homes in her suburban, Chicago community of small, tract houses; she was the one who conceived of and campaigned for a tax upon every household for the purchase and planting of trees.

It's odd that an orphan played this role because trees have always symbolized ancestors in either of three ways, depending upon one's time horizons and how one orients the tree with respect to time. With time moving downward and with yourself as the trunk, the first two limbs are your parents, the four above them are your grandparents, etc. This linear descendant tree is your Family Tree. With time moving upward and the trunk as "the creator" (Eve and several Adams), the upper-most branches represent the most recent, Homo sapiens generation. This is the Human Tree. With time again moving upward but in a much longer horizon, the trunk can represent the first self-dividing cells on Earth and every branch a different species of plant or animal, the upper-most branches representing the (less than 1% of the) species that exist today. This is the Evolutionary Tree. The

unconscious associations with these three trees include all five of the universal elements of the godhead (the four groups of ancestors and relatives and the one individual – objects of extreme ambivalence – that amalgamated mythologically into the “gods” and “demons,” the modern “God” and “Devil” or the wrathful “God” of the “Chosen People”). That’s why our primitive ancestors regarded trees, especially tall and ramrod straight, hardwood trees, such as the oak, as sacred.

Now I’m convinced that, owing to our savagery, our lack of a natural predator and our failure to set limits upon our genetic competition, we greatly over-value the members of our Family Tree and under-value the members of the Human Tree. (Of course, none of us have adequate knowledge of the Evolution Tree.) This opinion is supported by the works of geneticists like Sarich and Wilson, works that assure us that genes determine only what proteins our bodies make (the diversity in our phenotypes). Genes have little if anything to do with character, personality and general intelligence -- the qualities that matter most.

The story about my mother supports the same conclusion. For the moral of the story is that ... Do you have it Dan? ... It’s often better to know nothing about the members of one’s Family Tree than to be familiar with them and demoralized by them.

59. "LAUGH ABOUT IT SHOUT ABOUT IT"

9/7/2016



The 1967 film, *The Graduate*, hit many of us, who were college-age at the time, like a ton of bricks. It was full of awareness that was just below our consciousness. For example, the Simon and Garfunkel song, *Mrs. Robinson*, referring to political elections (general elections), included the lines...

Laugh about it

Shout about it

When you've got to choose

Any way you look at it, you lose!

This message is at least as true this November 8th as ever. Of the two candidates with all the money behind them, Donald Trump is the favorite of the dominant, American subculture – white, male, latent homosexual scoundrels. Hillary is the darling of all the religious babies, who are poorer but much more numerous. Hillary also enjoys the support of most of the permanent members of the old money club, the richest people whose families have been most and longest dominated by masked, latent homosexuals, the Council on Foreign Relations. They chose her long ago to be the next president because, as the first female to attain the post, she'll make them look good. Moreover, she has never failed to do their bidding and tell all their lies – no questions asked. Her most embarrassing emails would be those between herself and the Council president, those concerning her marching orders.

The Council, the unelected, corporate board of the U.S. Government, will get its way in either case. To the extent that either nominee might have some influence, Donald – like most latent homosexuals, always having to fight– would continue to alienate minority people and foreigners, causing a contraction of international trade, massive unemployment, more xenophobia (the blaming of foreigners for all woes) and, ultimately, WWIII. Hillary will continue the printing press monetary policies that maximize all the types of growth that we don't need: population, the throughput of resources, deforestation, inflation, desertification, pollution and global warming. (Support for the fraudulent and predatory medical establishment doesn't compensate nearly enough.) She'll keep us on the express track to another great flood – before anyone except me and readers of Version 23 or 24 of my *Decoding the Deluge* have become fully conscious of and overcome the trauma of the last one.

I am the best social science researcher/writer ever and by far. Because politics ought to be applied social science and not just the clash of divergent private interests, I have offered myself as a presidential candidate. Whenever I get an opportunity to expound upon my views, on street corners or in coffee shops, most people profess to support me. But only a very few people, mostly foreigners, have purchased my books; and no one has contributed to my campaign. Everyone seems convinced that no one who is not a moron or a gangster (willing to sell out the general public interest for the monetary support of private interests) is capable of obtaining the financial support necessary to buy mass media and win a general election.

This is a self-fulfilling prophecy. As long as it holds true, another holocaust, a world war or a great flood, will be in the pipeline and sooner or later, billions of people will die. There will be no sages among the washed away, no heroes among the fallen. None of them will have died for freedom or democracy or the glory of a god or national culture. All will have had lives that were mindlessly created, violently cut short and tragically tossed away. Why? Because their predecessors were too savage and cynical to learn and change.

Meanwhile, the Chinese, national socialists who are as savage as we are but have done a better job of crafting policies that exploit our weaknesses and compensate for their own, are buying up the world.

These, my fellow Americans, are the scenarios to which the present cynicism and unconsciousness limit us.

I beg you to open your minds and wallets. Visit my [DavidHuttnerForPresident.com](http://DavidHuttnerForPresident.com) website. Download and read my posts. Start with "Why I'm Running for President" and the "We the People" treaty/amendment (the most recent version of which includes a 25 year, global moratorium on new births as an essential measure for eradicating homophobia and reforming Big Brother). Visit the Store and, secret police permitting, order my books. Follow the Homepage instructions on how to contribute to my campaign, and write in my name on your November 2nd, presidential ballot.

## 60. Crimes against Humanity

9/26/2016



Wikipedia asserts that crimes against humanity,

“Are certain acts that are deliberately committed as part of a widespread or systematic attack directed against any civilian population or an identifiable part of a population. The first prosecution for crimes against humanity took place at the Nuremberg Trials... Unlike war crimes, crimes against humanity can be committed during peace or war. They are not isolated or sporadic events, but are part either of a government policy (although the perpetrators need not identify themselves with this policy) or of a wide practice of atrocities tolerated or condoned by a government or a de facto authority. Murder, massacres, dehumanization, extermination, human experimentation, extrajudicial punishments, death squads, forced disappearances, military use of children, kidnappings, unjust imprisonment, slavery, cannibalism, torture, rape, and political or racial repression may reach the threshold of crimes against humanity if they are part of a widespread or systematic practice.”

The above-cited forms of our savagery, of inter-human predation and abuse, are only the most obvious and shocking ones. Human savagery assumes infinite forms and will continue to be pervasive and inevitable while we:

1. Remain atop Earth’s food chain (have no natural predator);
2. Retain our naturally evolved instinct to over-produce and preserve our own genes (without which we wouldn’t be among the less than 1% of the once-extent species that still survive);

3. Are not subject to the life and death decisions of a willful god or devil [the “gods” and the “demons” or the modern “God” and “Devil” or the wrathful “Jehovah” of the “Chosen People” all being mere symbols for four universal groups of ancestors and relatives and one individual (the same sex parent), all being people with whom we are obsessed owing to our extreme love and hate, mixed emotions, for them]; and

4. Fail to set rational limits upon our genetic competition.

Given the above conditions and the fact that all deaths are ultimately preventable – are not the result of our lives being taken by the gods but by each other (the New Medicine of Doctor Hammer assuring us that disease is no exception) -- it also follows, logically, that our savagery is as constant as the death rate, which is, of course, directly proportional to the birth rate.

**Given this inevitability and constancy of human savagery, it follows that the highest and worst crimes against humanity are the publically disseminated, known falsehoods, intended to preserve the savage status quo.**

These are, of course, the sorts of crimes that only the most rich and powerful “Big Brothers” and their minions can commit. For those of you who haven’t read my works and haven’t read Orwell’s *1984* thoughtfully enough, “Big Brother” is symbolic of all the latent homosexual people, people with same-sex siblings and a heterosexual parent role model: people who grow up wearing a mask owing to the homophobia of the modern era (the accidental result of the transition to monogamy, which was the accidental result of growing class differences starting with the Stone Age of agriculture), people who can’t enjoy adult love and are rightfully angry, people who become the most successful savages [consummate actors, liars, cheaters, manipulators – scoundrels of every sort (if you can lie about something as basic as whom you love, then you can lie about anything)], people whose personalities are predictably warped in ways that Big Brother’s is warped, not the least of which is “his” terror of change. (He associates all change with the big change he can’t perform, the removal of his own mask, being himself and loving the same-sex persons that he is capable of loving.)

One such falsehood, one of the highest crimes against humanity, which was repeated only yesterday on an extended, CNN radio program, is Big Brother’s contention that our population problem is the *falling* birth rate within the developed countries!

It is impossible for me to believe that this ridiculous claim can be anything but an intentional lie intended to immunize the public from A by first arguing NOT A. This is similar to the deceitful debating trick of building a straw man out of an emasculated distortion of one’s opponent’s argument and then tearing apart the straw man. Where is the evidence of a lack of labor power being a problem? What developed world department of state is struggling to attract under-developed world youth? The struggle everywhere is to stop their immigration. As for the presumption that aging is inevitably commensurate with sickness and feebleness, all our diseases are triggered by traumas whose ultimate source is the savagery of our society (Hammer). The medical industry became as fraudulent and predatory as it is only because imperialist governments need

it to kill the elderly to meet their obligations for the life-time, old-age pensions that were created as an inducement for the working people to participate in imperialist thuggery. Moreover, our world-weariness and demoralization result from the virtual nonexistence of love within a world that we increasingly sense to be savage (savagery being love's antithesis).

To create a civilized, sustainable and happy world; we must make responsible adults of the religious babies (by educating them, by replacing their hallucinatory, traumatized, cartoonlike versions of human psychology and prehistory with realistic ones), restore Big Brother to mental health (by eradicating homophobia – legalizing and encouraging group marriages for the bisexual people who need them and inaugurating a 30 year, global moratorium on new births) and minimize the extreme strategies for reproductive competition [the K (quality) and R (quantity) strategies by maximizing, respectively, equal opportunity and population control].

In the meantime, until we can take up the project of civilizing the world sincerely and with due diligence; prosecutors, at the ICC and in every nation and locale, ought to abandon their hypocritical charades and take their work seriously – issuing indictments as they should – starting at the top.

David Huttner (Do you see why they don't let me practice law?)

## 61. I Finally Tired of Just Spinning my Wheels

9/12/2016



Folks who reject (or simply can't fathom) my new social science will be steered in the right direction by the following. Quote me. "Two wrongs don't make a right, but three lefts do." --David Huttner, OTR Trucker

10/1/2016 Addendum: I greatly enjoyed driving an 18-wheeler over-the-road and seeing parts of our beautiful country that were new to me. I hoped to drive OTR for a least a few years. But the misleading advertising of the companies notwithstanding, they no longer want solo, over-the-road drivers. Especially with the new federal regulations that limit on duty and driving hours and the electronic log books that prevent a driver from hiding his hours, rigs driven by teams are two to three times more profitable than those driven by solo drivers. There are still plenty of jobs for solo drivers willing to drive locally, but maneuvering the big rig around the city is no fun. I hoped to find an appropriate wife to be my driving partner but couldn't find ANY heterosexual woman willing to live in the truck and do this job on a regular basis. What do you think that says about social relations within western, K and R society? Or, more precisely, the influence that homophobia and the Third Mask have upon love and marriage?

10/26/2016



In his “The Year Ahead” conference in New York yesterday, Michael Bloomberg homed in on the core of our work problems. Julia La Roche extracted the basics of Bloomberg’s speech for today’s Yahoo Financial News.

“They (Trump supporters) are petrified of their future. Their next job once they get laid off is going to be flipping hamburgers. They’re going to live until 85 and their Social Security is not enough to live on and they’re being forced out of their jobs in their fifties or whatever... Technology, not global trade, is destroying an enormous number of jobs. Indeed, this explains why manufacturing activity is up even as manufacturing jobs falter... The greatest conundrum the next administration and the country faces will be how to create jobs as technology forces more people out of work... Some estimates suggest that up to 40% of jobs could be automated.”

This core of our work problems is vital and cannot be ignored. Life is essentially about love and work. Especially someone like me, who professes to be the world’s best social scientist, cannot ignore it as I’ve been doing. For example, in my *Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution*, which advocates a new, simplified and standard model for the family of the (equal opportunity and population controlled) future, I’ve suggested that the population control committees will confer reproduction rights/duties upon those couples that are the most “needed and admired.” But this only talks around the problem. Presently, the most needed people are the people least admired (least loving); and the most admired (loving) people become unemployed and the people least needed! Before we can inaugurate a *Stage II* system of marriage and child rearing, a 20-30 year, global

moratorium on new births will be needed to abolish homophobia, create equal opportunity and moderate the extreme K and R differences between us.

My apologies and kudos to Bloomberg and La Roche having been said, it's necessary to correct a few of their mistakes. Take note:

1. It is not just 40% of our jobs that can potentially be eliminated but 100% of them! If the current unbridled capitalist (or "free enterprise" or "dog-eat-dog" take your pick) system lasts long enough, the world's economy will be one integrated, robotic and computerized machine that satisfies the needs and whims of only one man. Let's call this ultimate, default outcome of K-dominated society the one-man-economy. For those of you that haven't read my works and don't know, the K Strategy is the quality reproductive strategy of the large animals and those on top of our society in terms of income, wealth and education. The opposite, quantity strategy is the R Strategy. K and R define each other, best describe the class struggle and explain why the class struggle is unlikely to be won and needs to be minimized by maximizing equal opportunity and population control. (Unless your name is Rothschild, Rockefeller or a Chinese counterpart thereof, the lone survivor is unlikely to be one of your descendants. Not that this should matter because our genes only encode for the proteins our bodies make and are not significantly different.)

2. Technology and trade, together, create the global marketplace integration and competition that renders every corporation and individual vulnerable to defeat by the biggest and lowest-cost-per-unit producer, ultimately, a single, totally vertical and horizontal monopoly producer of everything.

3. Were K-dominated society to continue to develop, without eco-system collapse or political fight back by the Rs, until a single global conglomerate remained; the fight would then intensify between its shareholders to sabotage each other and acquire each other's shares until a single stock-holder survived. This world's worst, latent homosexual scoundrel, the "winner," would then commit suicide; and the raccoons, which already stand ready to replace us, would inherit the earth.

4. The assumption that the solution is to "create jobs" issues from the assumptions (a) that automation/unemployment is our number one overall problem and (b) that the present economic tools of government are the only ones that can solve the automation/unemployment problem because the current state of our world is a fully conscious, just and civilized one that only needs to be tweaked a little!

Anyone that has read any of my works will laugh uproariously at this last group of assumptions, #4. A critical examination of the other three points should lead us to the answers that we are looking for. (I actually found most of those answers long ago. I just haven't emphasized them of late in my writings.)

Regarding #1, note that the most productive and economically successful people are latent (hidden) homosexual people. Because they can't enjoy adult (sexual) love, they channel all their energy into work. Because they are rightfully angry about the accidental imprinting of same-sex siblings and the homophobia that prevents them from loving and being happy (but ignorant of the connection between the two and the historical roots of homophobia and how to eradicate it), they grow up wearing a grotesque mask (that masks their homosexuality). They become the best actors, liars, cheaters and manipulators. They become the savages whose personalities are predictably warped in all the ways that Orwell's Big Brother is warped.

The ever-increasing economic success and dominance of latent homosexuals is due at least as much to their angry and savage personalities as it is to their industriousness. They continually invent the anti-social schemes and gangster groups that the law (at all levels) struggles to subdue. For example, the Standard Oil monopoly was long in existence before the Sherman Anti-trust Act was enacted to tame it. As is often the case, the law was unrealistic and did not provide the needed remedy for monopolies.

The ideal approach for dealing with monopolies, which are the natural result of free competition, was divined and published long ago in the Conclusion of Volume 3 of my *magnum opus*, *Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization*. We need a global court, similar to the US Court of Appeals, to identify global monopolies and trade them a guarantee of perpetual existence in return for submission to price regulation that sets their return on investment at a rate equal to the yield on AAA bonds. The guarantee of perpetual existence would consist of the right to buy the new technologies that are deemed essential to their (the monopolies' survival). Such a court would mediate the merger or take-over terms between the monopoly and the company in possession of the technology, often a startup, and eliminate the most destructive effects of the life or death competition described in Points #2 and #3.

The harmful effects of economic competition will also be ameliorated by the reforms to minimize the K and R class struggle (the reforms to maximize equal opportunity and population control) whenever we are ready to create a civilized, sustainable and happy world. On the equal opportunity side, they must include (a) a strict limitation on gifts and inheritance, (b) equal opportunity for education, (c) United Nations appropriation of minerals and the sustainable, annual auctioning of the same, (d) the elimination of nepotism in government and non-family-owned businesses and (e) guaranteed housing and income. On the population control side, the reforms must include (a) a 20-30 year, global moratorium on new births, (b) renunciation of human reproduction as a private right and recognition of it as a socially-conferred privilege or duty and (c) a great reduction in the birth rate and optimization of it by equating it to the rate correspondent to the greatest decrease in the mortality rate. Since all our problems are, at bottom, just symptoms of K and R; minimizing them will not only ameliorate the harshest effects of economic competition but will also gradually eliminate all the savagery and insanity.

Note too, as I wrote in Volume 3 many years ago, this K default, a one person global economy, is in no one's long-run interest – not even that of the lonely survivor. For he will

inevitably commit suicide; and the raccoons, who stand ready to replace us, will inherit the Earth.

The seeds of the inhumanity that is currently speeding us toward the One-Person Economy were sown early and blossomed in stages. They resulted from the breakup of our tribal family -- first with the migrations out of Africa, then, after the first Mesopotamian victory(s) in the Species War, with our dispersal and geographic isolation from one another, and, especially, at the dawn of class society, at the beginning of the Neolithic, the Stone Age of agriculture (horticulture), when big differences in wealth and income led to the beginnings of class society [the gradual breakup of the tribes and the long houses wherein our tribal ancestors lived polyamorously].

The replacement of all spoken and written languages with English, the most simple, word-order-dependent, trade-and-port language looks superficially analogous to the ousting of companies and individual producers due to economic competition. But linguistic consolidation is mostly a positive trend necessary to unify humanity into the one, virtual and loving family that must replace class society, manage the monopolies and plan the production of raw materials and humans (population).

No one country, not even China with its 1.3 billion people, can dare to undertake the necessary equal opportunity and population control reforms unilaterally. The other savages would overwhelm it! The most industrialized countries must jointly initiate the civilizing reforms (that will minimize K and R and maximize equal opportunity and population control) and use carrots and sticks to induce the remaining countries to follow suit.

The K and R minimizing reforms and those needed to eradicate homophobia and enable all the people of our contemporary, diverse families to enjoy sexual love will change the character of the most economically successful people, make the less successful people more productive and eliminate the contradiction, referred to above, between the most "needed" and the most "admired" couples.

Of course, in addition to the civilizing solution that I advocate and the K, suicidal default solution to the automation/unemployment problem, there is a third possible solution. It is the one that Karl Marx proposed: violent R revolution. Marx wanted to be a social scientist and did make some important contributions to social science. But before social science could be discovered, mostly by me, the R ideology had to be articulated and counterpoised to K ideology. That job devolved upon him, and he tended to confuse his preferred role with the one that history thrust upon him.

Few people have been satisfied with the results of R revolution. R society defaults to Pan-Bangladesh, a world in which we are all equal but equally poor and standing on top of one another. R revolutionary (Marxist) societies generally transition into national socialist societies. These "Us against the world" societies are also savage and historically doomed. The part cannot defeat the whole of which it is only a part.

In case you don't know, the "God" and "Devil" of modern religions (or the "gods" and the "demons" of pagan times or the wrathful "Jehovah" of the "Chosen People") are all just

symbols for four universal groups of ancestors and relatives and one individual, the same-sex parent. We are obsessed with all these people and apotheosized them owing to our mixed emotions for them. It is delusional and childish to think that there can be a religious alternative to the four types of societies described above.

Social science and the transition to a classless, dynamic and loving society is the only reasonable choice, Mike Bloomberg, the only solution to our problems; and I am its principal author. All of you... please... read my books. Hard copies of my main works are listed for sale at the Store of my website, <http://DavidHuttnerForPresident.com>. I give away digital copies to everyone I can. Oh, and by the way, Mike, I don't care who sits in the oval office – provided he or she is a square-dealer, speaks the truth and does the right thing.

11/8/2016



Like the newspapers that prematurely called the election for Dewey, I miss-called it for Hillary and posted the following essay circa 8:30 PM on election night. The urban democratic vote did not come in as it usually does. In their infinite wisdom, the American people have shown a preference for a Republican-led war over a Democrat-led great flood. They might be right about that, but I strongly advise the American people that the *next* war is very unlikely to make us great again.

On this day after Hillary's election victory, most of the wealthiest and most powerful members of the old money club will be celebrating. She is a tried and true lackey that has never said "No" to them. But in the long-run, the joke may turn out to be on them. In the eyes of most voters, the principal difference between Hillary Clinton and Donald Trump was not their policy positions, their genders or even Trump's (historically naïve and undeliverable) promise to "Make America great again," to return hope and prosperity to all the people who, since the great American Celebration of the 1950s, have been losing them.

Only the irrelevance of the policy positions should require explanation. It might be said that policies are no longer relevant in any general election. This is because most people, in their sober moments anyway, know intuitively and from bitter experience that all the politicians of the "democratic countries," all the viable candidates in general elections, are scoundrels and that no general election can produce results that, in the long run, are favorable. Here, below, is the logical proof of this conclusion.

As I pointed out in my last Internet post, "Michael Bloomberg ID's our Work Problem but not its Solution," our unbridled capitalist (or free enterprise, take your pick) system

defaults ultimately to a global, one man economy, a global network of robots, machines and computers all working to service the needs and whims of one man. That most successful, latent homosexual scoundrel will, of course, commit suicide; and the raccoons, that stand ready to replace us, will inherit the Earth. Given that we all unconsciously know this, given that we know that every one of us is ultimately replaceable; absolutely no one is secure. Even the heirs to the Rothschild and Rockefeller fortunes are insecure in this world as it's currently constituted. Insecurity prevents everyone from acting altruistically. In other words, no one sacrifices his own interest for persons he doesn't identify with and who don't know him and won't remember him. As a corollary to this, no one gives sizable political campaign donations without a promise of support for his private interest(s), without the candidate making private promises that always violate the public interest. And, of course, you can't be a credible candidate in any general election within a sizable polity without either being one of the richest, top, latent homosexual scoundrels or getting their campaign money. QED: John Q. Public's worst suspicions are unconditionally true: all the politicians in our "democratic" (general election) system are scoundrels.

The fact that everyone at this late stage of "democracy" knows at least unconsciously that all politicians are scoundrels that do no long run good for anyone verifies my claim that the stated, political issues can no longer be of issue for most of the voters.

In this latest race between Hillary and Donald it was not politics or gender or his historically ignorant promise to "make America great again" that was most at issue.

The issue for most voters, the most striking contrast, and the one that captured voters' imaginations was the difference in the candidates' personalities.

Although most people might not be fully conscious of what motivates the bunk, bluff and bluster of people like Trump; any psychologist worth his salt will assure you that Trump exemplifies the male, latent homosexual personality type. He is an icon for American, white, male, latent homosexuals. Permit me to explain.

We all love our siblings. If mom does not remain available to us in fact or fancy, as young children, we transfer our desires and sexual fantasies onto someone equally trusted but more available. Our desires ultimately settle upon a sibling or siblings, if there be more than one, or upon whomever is most like a sibling. This occurs at the time that we are learning about gender, so our sibling(s) determine(s) our sexual orientation. Since none of us choose what siblings we have, no one can choose his or her sexual orientation and no one should suffer discrimination on this basis.

Most of the homophobia of the modern era developed as an accidental result of the transition to monogamy. (Monogamy forces homosexual folks to choose between having love and having children. That's a terrible predicament to force upon anyone!) Monogamy developed as an accidental result of growing income and wealth differences starting during the Neolithic, the age of Stone Age agriculture. Monogamy was cast in steel by modern religion, which continues to improve distant neighbor relations (in the interest of trade) without increasing equal opportunity and population control, without improving overall civility, thus worsening near neighbor relations. [22]

The other major cause of homophobia, especially among men, is the overly-high, unregulated, female-instinct-driven birth rate of savage society. This necessitates a high and savage death rate and makes killers of men. It requires homosexual men to suppress their natural desires with a false persona (the Third Mask) that mislabels them as the opposite of the loving person beneath the mask.

Homophobia continues to grow as the pressure for monogamy grows by default because of ever-greater differences in wealth and income. These differences tend to negate the advances that the LGBT Rights Movement makes within the legal sphere because the right to love and marry someone of your own sex is of little value if people are increasingly afraid to exercise those rights due to homophobia. It is as if the LGBT Movement is trying to run up an escalator that is speeding ever faster downward!

Nevertheless, Trump's defeat signals a growth in consciousness and the start of a paradigm shift. Trump is the archetypal latent homosexual, the poster boy for the savage set of masked men and women whom Orwell's "Big Brother" represents. Owing to homophobia, everyone with a same-sex sibling or siblings who can hide his love for his own sex does so. They grow up wearing a mask, pretending to be what they are not (heterosexual). The masked men and women are rightfully angry because homophobia is grossly unfair. Their anger and internal contradiction (between homophobia and homosexual impulses) causes them to be always fighting. Their inability to enjoy adult, sexual love causes them to be motivated mostly by fear, to value only what contributes to their individual survival: money, power and more of their own genes. They are compulsive breeders. Moreover, if you can lie about something as basic as whom you love, then every other lie comes easy, is just another brick in a rising, false façade. The mask enables and the anger encourages them to become consummate actors, liars, cheaters, manipulators, scoundrels of every sort. In our savage world wherein we continue, inevitably, to prey upon one another, masked, latent homosexuals rise automatically to the top in every walk of savage life. They are ideally adapted to a savage world and have been annually and globally increasing their dominance for a very long time. (We are still savages because (1) we are atop the food-chain with no natural predator, (2) our natural evolved instinct is to over-produce and preserve our own genes, (3) there is no literal "God" or "Devil" to make our life and death decisions ["God" and "Devil" being just symbols for four universal groups of ancestors and relatives and one individual --the same-sex parent, all these being people with whom we are obsessed owing to having strong mixed emotions, love and hate, for them] and (4) we've failed to establish limits upon our genetic competition. Those limits must be equal opportunity and population control. We must maximize these because they are antidotes to the extreme K [quality] and R [quantity] Strategies, respectively, for genetic competition.)

But more and more "Big Brothers" are removing their masks, coming out of the closet. Straight people are realizing that we can no longer afford to be led by latent homosexual savages. This has got to happen eventually as conditions continue to worsen and our savage world continues to become more dangerous. We now number seven billion and rising. Resource depletion, species extinction and eco-system breakdown threaten impending population collapses of an unprecedented and horrific scale. Awareness is growing that our isolation within the universes is owing to gamma rays that are emitted

by super nova explosions, any of which in our area of the universe could extinguish all life on Earth at any moment and which we must learn to defend against a.s.a.p. by maximizing our rates of cooperation, learning and evolution.

Fortunately, it is only a matter of time before the majority realizes that we cannot tolerate even the existence of loveless (latent homosexual) savages in any capacity within a civilized world. We must enable, encourage and promote adult love for everyone if we are to have a civilized world. This may necessitate a twenty or thirty year, global moratorium on new births. But the world doesn't need more people. There are already ten times too many of us. What the world needs is more love.

In any event, the victory of a heterosexual over a latent homosexual in a presidential race in America, in the Mecca of the western, most dominant and violent, latent homosexual men, is a new benchmark in social awareness. Lincoln had no brother. He was not a latent homosexual, but Lincoln was elected on the slavery/anti-slavery issue. Few voters knew anything else about him. JFK was a bisexual man who accepted his orientation, but he had to hide it from his contemporaries to be accepted. These were the only straight American presidents to date – and yes, I'm using "straight" as it ought to be used, to signify everyone who accepts who he or she is and presents himself or herself accordingly – without a mask or twisted profile.

The 2016 American presidential election represents the first time that Americans have rejected a latent homosexual male due to his latent homosexual personality. It is a paradigm shift, a turning point that offers hope to humanity. It confirms the promise of mass, electronic communications, the Internet and the simple trade-and-port language (English) to unite humanity. These forces will inevitably unite us around the revealed truth about the one material world we live in, ourselves and the societies we've constructed despite all Big Brother's best efforts to suppress the truth. If only Orwell were here to see it!

64. THE LATEST CONSPIRACY THEORY  
(Just in Time for Thanksgiving Day)

11/23/2016



Here's a very recent photo of the Donald, a Donald that none of us have ever seen before, Doubtful Donald. It was taken on or close to 11/23/2016, right at the time that, as the New York Times reports, he is retreating from some of his campaign pledges. Could it be that he is being forced to retreat from those pledges?

Yesterday's news informed us that computer fraud experts, scrutinizing the election results in Wisconsin, are raising convincing claims of systematic falsification of computer recorded results.

Of course the election outcome couldn't have been changed by falsifying the outcome in Wisconsin alone. To throw the election for Trump, the scoundrels would have needed to falsify the results in at least two other hotly-contested "battleground" states, the most-likely candidates being Michigan and Pennsylvania.

Who might have the resources and the motive for committing such a fraud? Two obvious candidates spring to mind: 1) Russia and 2) the wealthiest and most powerful fascists within our own country and their top CIA officers. Consider the likely motives of each.

If Russian motives are as Putin proclaims in his numerous Youtube.com presentations (i.e. mutual disarmament, peaceful/negotiated solutions to our disagreements, fighting terrorist/extremists and politically disarming them by ending the military occupation of Arab countries, protecting and in some cases restoring Palestinian rights, and ending the war in Syria by allowing both Russia and the West to build and operate the railroads that each side needs), then Russian interference in general elections that are usually controlled by the monopoly-capitalist media and Russian manipulation of a president that they may have learned how to control might not be such a bad idea.

Ironically, the American people have more reason to fear the motives of our own, top, home-grown, biggest Big Brother fascists. I am referring to the network of families that brought us WWII, the Kennedy and MLK assassinations, the Persian Gulf Wars and 9/11. They are the folks chiefly responsible for the one government that spends at least \$156 billion annually on about 800 military installations in 160 countries. (See, for example, the Mint Press News article for March 7, 2016 at <http://www.mintpressnews.com/214492-2/214492/> .) To get some idea of how wildly extreme this military spending is, note that Britain, France and Russia – combined – have only about 30 bases. (*Op. cit.*) These folks and their government, the U.S. Government, is the one that has been engineering military coups and manipulating elections all over the world – especially in the post WWII era of their dominance. Should it surprise us to learn that the same folks have grown arrogant and criminal enough to deploy the same tactics at home? Should it surprise us that the presidential elections of 1960, 2000 and, perhaps, 2016 were decided by criminal or illegal means?

By throwing the election for Trump using covert means that they can verify at any time, wouldn't they reap two great advantages? Wouldn't they (1) placate the angry, violent, criminally-prone, latent homosexual men that they use for committing their crimes and pursuing their dreams of world domination? Couldn't they also (2) control the new president the way they (for decades) controlled Philippine President Ferdinand Marcos by threatening to expose the fraud that brought him to power?

Who, if anyone, is it that we most need to fear and reform?

Finally, for anyone so naïve as to be brainwashed by CIA-funded films and propaganda, for anyone who thinks that all “conspiracy theorists” are nut-jobs; take the following advice from someone who proudly admits to being a conspiracy theorist.

*In a savage K and R world (K being the quality reproductive strategy of the large animals and the rich, and R being the quantity reproductive strategy of the small animals, the insects and the poor), in a world bereft of equal opportunity and population control (the K and R antidotes, respectively); it is a basic fact of savage life that whenever savages meet regularly and privately, they will automatically ferret out their common interests and begin to plot and scheme to either eliminate or neutralize anyone who impedes or opposes those interests. That is why we call any group that meets regularly and privately .....a club.*

## 65. Bravery vs. Cowardice among the Sane Minority

1/6/2017



In our savage world, wherein we've failed to set limits upon our genetic competition, failed to minimize the K (quality, reproductive) Strategy and the R (quantity, reproductive) Strategy by maximizing, respectively, equal opportunity and population control; every culture produces a steady stream of dramas for popular consumption. The overt antagonists in these dramas all employ physical force, usually violence, and the stakes are generally of an overt, material sort: money, power, sex or the opportunity to reproduce (genes).

Insightful people grow weary of these overt dramas as they realize that even the nonfiction ones don't change the course of human events or the quality of our lives. Moreover, the antagonists tend to be masked, latent homosexuals who are always fighting because they 1) are unable to enjoy adult, sexual love and are motivated mostly by fear, 2) are rightfully angry 3) project outward their inner struggle between homophobia and homosexual impulses and 4) are hypersensitive to the savage society pressure for men to be killers, to be the opposite of the loving people that they are beneath the Third Mask.

Among the sane minority, among the people who are neither overtly savage nor hiding their sexual orientations, the real struggles that determine the metal of individuals, the real struggles that distinguish individuals as either brave or cowardly are of a much more subtle variety. They are real and important to whatever extent that they are waged without violence and for the purpose of defending or revealing truth, which by definition is the knowledge and information that advances human evolution.

The other day I received an email asking me to contribute papers to a scientific journal. The editors of this journal, or people connected with them, follow me closely enough to know that I have decided to withhold the most recent update of my major works. This

much is certain because the letter was penned by the journal's editor in chief, and its last line appealed to my conscience, suggesting that I "owed it" to my "colleagues" to share my findings with them.

After thoughtfully assessing the situation from different aspects and discussing it with others, I've come to a very different conclusion.

Bucky Fuller noticed long ago that the ruling class needs and wants only a very few people who are broadly educated. A few such people are needed to govern the countries that they conquer. This exception notwithstanding, the elites want specialists who can be easily controlled and predictably used. When it's necessary to discredit any of them, Big Brother can always say (as Ronald Reagan said of the engineers who told him that the temperature at launch time was too cold for the "O" rings on Challenger's solid fuel booster not to fail), "Oh, what do they know?"

Big Brother, the masked, latent homosexual people who become the best savages, are terrified of truth and real, social change and reflexively and mindlessly oppose both because they associate them with the all-important, big change that they cannot make: removing their masks, being themselves and loving the same sex people they are capable of loving. If we commit ourselves to creating a civilized society and removing all the masks, they won't feel compelled to wear theirs.

Inside academia, one quickly grasps the upshot of this. While still an undergraduate, I was counseled and realized that there was no material incentive to have more than one major, more than one field of academic concentration. If anything, it only made it more difficult to be compared with others and to acquire a teaching position, a professorship.

Knowing, even then, that academia is overly specialized and that discovery favors those who are broadly educated in many fields, I put the needs of humanity above my personal needs and ignored this advice.

As my knowledge and list of very basic discoveries has grown over the years, so too has my ranking on Big Brother's list of dangerous persons. They have used virtually every carrot and stick in an ever-more-desperate effort to control me. They have done everything to me short of torture and murder. At least three times, undercover police driving unmarked cars have attempted to either kill or seriously injure me. Here in my native land, the United States, I am being forbidden to have any sort of employment. They have stolen my legal education and right to practice law, branding me as a non-person who has no opportunity to defend himself within the legal system and who thus becomes easy prey for every savage. They are even refusing, without comment, to renew my taxi driver license, which I used to faithfully serve the people of NYC for about thirty years.

It is especially easy for Big Brother to keep dangerous people like me out of academia. The secret police don't even have to bother to "drop a dime on" me. The general rule is that to get a university teaching position, you must have a higher degree in the field for which you are applying. To publish in any of the specialized journals, you generally must be employed within the relevant field. All this sounds very logical and proper to the

uninitiated people who don't understand the contradiction between over-specialization and successful research.

Had I gone on to graduate school in either economics or psychology, possibilities that were fully open to me, or had I gone to graduate school in any of the social, behavioral or paleo-sciences that I have since independently mastered; I would have been brainwashed with a lot of misconceptions and never would have made my many, basic discoveries. For example, anthropologists Paul Mellars and Chris Stringer hypothesized long before I did that our *Homo sapiens* ancestors drove our parent species to extinction. But lacking expertise in psychoanalysis and comparative religion, there was no possibility of them corroborating that hypothesis. They didn't even have enough confidence in it to give it a definite name. I had to coin "the Species War."

Yet it looks very much as if my fate will be the same as that of Constantine Rafinesque, another little-known polymath, but the equal of Darwin, a man who was barred from academia and died a pauper. As Big Brother shuttles me between his many whipping posts, none of you who hope to benefit indirectly from scientific discovery and none of the "colleagues" and movie producers who hope to steal my discoveries piece-meal come to my assistance.

Even to whatever extent that I might still (irrationally) want to help humanity and save humanity from any of the outcomes toward which insane Big Brother is rushing us (another Great Flood, another World War, or the One-Man-Economy and raccoons inheriting the Earth), I must ask, how much hope can there be for a species whose ever-shrinking minority of sane people are this cowardly? Personally ... I think coons are cute.

66. TWO APRIL FOOL'S DAY RIDDLES AND A COMMENT ON THE CLASSICS

4/1/2017

Q: What's a more concise word for a Trump tweet?

A: A Trumpette

Q: If the Eli Lilly family and the Vladimir Putin family were to intermarry for the purpose of promoting their progeny to the pinnacle of the K class, what would these noble heirs and heiresses be?

A: Why, they'd be Lilliputians, of course!

Lilliputians were the little people in Jonathan Swift's classic novel, *Gulliver's Travels*. By the way, a classical work of literature is one that Big Brother first did everything within his power to suppress. Then, after the author gave out enough free copies and almost everyone knew his message (usually long after the author's death), Big Brother, the literary expert, hailed the work as a classic and sold it at a substantial profit in his bookstores. That's why classics are the only books worth reading in Big Brother's bookstores. Don't buy them. Borrow 'em from your local library.

If you think I am joking or that Orwell was exaggerating with his 1984, just ask Mr. Bauman of "Bauman's Rare Books" at 54th and Madison Ave for his expert opinion. If he is open and honest with you, he will confirm this definition of a classic.



## 67. Happy Pride Day!

6/10/2017



Friends of the LGBT community, Happy Pride Day! Our movement has come a long way but has much further still to go.

I was not one of the earliest supporters of the LGBT movement. I was not directly victimized by homophobia. It took me many years to get Orwell's 1984 message, to understand how crippling homophobia is to society as a whole and the advancement of civilization. I was too self-absorbed.

It is easy to become so absorbed in the issue that seems most import that one fails to see the overall context and how the issue in focus arose, historically, and is entangled with other issues. Because homophobia is the most pressing and urgent problem in the world today, there is a strong tendency for many people in the LGBT community to make this mistake.

Those of you who are focused entirely on homophobia and getting people to come out probably also think that Orwell was, and I am, misguided. "Why be negative, why use the stick," the thinking goes ... "when you can catch more flies with honey."

That would be true if the fly were only a homophobe, but he's not. He is also (or is highly likely to become) a K in the K and R class struggle, which is the root of all our problems. (The K Strategy is the quality reproductive strategy of the big animals and the rich. The R is the quantity reproductive strategy...)

Another case in point (of how policy must be dictated by social science) is our policy toward transsexual people. Transsexuals, overwhelmingly men, are the worst victims of homophobia. Most are also victims of the wishful-thinking of a love-starved, latent-homosexual mother (who wanted her son to replace her sister). Of course, people in this situation deserve our sympathy and understanding -- not persecution and derision.

Nevertheless, we should not encourage the transsexual response, the internalization of homophobia and a latent-homosexual mom's wishful thinking, for two reasons. First, our science can do much to alter our bodies but is nowhere close to reversing our psycho-sexual development. However much they can make a male look like a female, he is still a man wanting oral sex with another man and not a heterosexual female wanting intercourse with a man. Second, and more importantly, transsexual folks have rejected the Third Mask, which masks homosexuality, in favor of a Fourth Mask, which masks their gender. All the masks have to come off before we can see ourselves and our world as it is and begin to civilize it. Additional masks are a step in the wrong direction.

As soon as the majority of us are able to get real about ourselves and our ancestors (eradicate all forms of prejudice, enable everyone to love and impart to the most superstitious and traumatized a scientific understanding of our horrific prehistory), we will be able to easily minimize K and R (maximize equal opportunity and population control) and create a civilized and sustainable world (solve all our problems). As we commit ourselves to this goal, we will also begin to turn our world into the paradise that men have previously only dreamed of. The social science for so doing is all in my books. We lack only two software applications, which The Peace Love and Progress Party intends to develop.

Dave Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Candidate for US President in 2020



68. CALL FOR A NEW PARTY

6/23/2017

I was sitting in Union Square today, reading a book and luxuriating in the company of our greatest American (a statue of Abraham Lincoln graces the north end of the park). My reading was twice interrupted by different men. One had political campaign literature. The other was soliciting support signatures in an effort to get on the ballot.

Each opened with the same question, “Are you a registered Democrat?”

Each time, I furtively looked in all directions before whispering, “I may have been at one time, but don’t tell anybody.”

The Democrats are even more despicable than the Republicans, the unabashed representatives of Big Brother, because they are of the same Big Brother party but pretending to be progressive in order to capture campaign contributions and votes from the rest of us.

“What’s your plan for improving the world,” I asked each of them. Each answered with the usual phony demagoguery about fighting racism or crime, increasing the budget for public education, etc. etc.

“You Democrats can’t make a gnat’s-ass-worth of difference by focusing on the symptoms of our problems,” I said. “Worse still, by misguiding people, by misdirecting their attention, energy and resources onto the mere symptoms of our real, underlying problems; you preserve the savage status quo.” That, of course, is exactly what all the Big Brothers (the loveless, angry, hell-bent-on-getting-even latent homosexuals who ever-increasingly dominate our world) really intend. The most harmful of Big Brother’s many personality problems is his terror of truth and change. They associate both with the all-important change that they can’t make: removing their own masks and loving the same-sex people that they could potentially love. So, the people with same-sex siblings that can’t cope with their love for their own sex due to homophobia (which was caused mostly by savagery and our inept and incomplete transition to monogamy in the modern era) reflexively fight to oppose truth and change.

All of our pervasive and persistent, social problems are symptoms of our failure to set limits on our reproductive competition, our failure to complete the transition to modernity by extending the Golden Rule to this most important sphere of social life, our failure to minimize the K (quality) Reproductive Strategy (of the big animals and the rich) and the R (quantity) Reproductive Strategy (of the small animals and the poor) – simultaneously – by maximizing equal opportunity and population control, respectively. We can’t make a permanent dent in any of our problems without doing this. We can substitute one problem, temporarily, for another; but that’s no solution; and any Big Brothers who tell you otherwise are either idiots or scoundrels.

There are two other problems that are of paramount importance because they serve as caps upon the main problem, caps that prevent us from understanding and dealing with the main, K and R class struggle. These caps are: 1) the literal belief in religious myths and rituals (which keeps the people most traumatized by our horrific prehistory, mostly Rs, in an unconscious and infantile state) and 2) homophobia/latent homosexuality, which afflicts virtually all of the Ks.

To affect change, we need to build a political party that is free of Big Brothers and guided not by religious ignorance and superstition or savage self-interest but by good will, honesty and social science.

The greatest worry of our greatest American was that his struggles might come to naught and that he might not be remembered for them. That was his life-long concern, and he couldn't have been the political genius that he was had he adopted this attitude as a whim late in life. As for his religion, Lincoln once said, "When I do good, I feel good. When I do bad, I feel bad. That is my religion in its entirety."

What he really meant to say is that that was the basis for his ethics. He said many things to reveal a single article of abiding faith, a single article of abiding faith that motivated him to keep struggling. It is an article of faith that all of us straight people, who are accepting of our sexual orientations and not masked and malevolent Big Brothers, need to adopt. Mr. Lincoln believed that truth and justice, the knowledge and policies that advance human evolution, ultimately prevail.

That's not to say that good people aren't often beaten by scoundrels. We are. Over the millennia of class society, they have rigged business and politics in their favor. They have monopolized the land and the resources and deluded people into believing that general elections are synonymous with democracy. (When throngs of voters choose from among the same few candidates, almost none of them have personal knowledge of those candidates and are influenced solely by mass media. Mass media is expensive and controlled totally by Big Brother.)

But we can ultimately beat them even in their own general elections if you do three things: 1) learn that everyone in the media is a Big Brother, contemptuous of the public interest, with only his or her own interest at heart and unworthy of anyone's vote; 2) cultivate your understanding of truth and justice and share Lincoln's faith in them and 3) build a hierarchical party with no Big Brothers and with its own, internal communications. Because Big Brother is loveless, angry, malicious and terrified of change; the Party must be secretive. The architect-publicists of the Party (e.g. Dave H.) can't organize it or even be members for as long as Big Brother continues to wield state power.

Plant yourself permanently on the side of truth and justice; for even when we appear to lose, we are contributing to the ultimate triumph and making our lives matter. Though Big Brother often appears to be the victor, only love constructs, and their loveless lives count for naught.

All honest and straight people, people of good will, unite! I suggest that you call our party the Peace Love and Progress party, the PLP -- the two "P"s also standing for principles, for equal opportunity and population control. I have assembled the basic social science we need to keep the party on the path of truth and justice, the path that ultimately triumphs.

Dave Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

## 2016 DEBATE PREP



69. NOT-A-POST POST

8/8/2017

Facebook keeps asking me to write more posts for previous and new visitors. I have, at the present time, no motivation to write anything. It's not that I don't keep one ear tuned to social media and Big Brother's network news. I do. I just don't see anything there worth commenting upon. It's all business and politics as usual, business and politics that I've already critiqued in a most fundamental and comprehensive fashion.

Visitors to my social media and <http://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com> websites keep increasing. Many are clicking "Like" buttons. But nobody is responding substantively to my new social science. Why is this?

I don't expect anyone to become a recluse and live a life of austerity in order to devote himself to study as I have. But everyone who is not lobotomized or running from the law ought to be able to digest more than sound bites. You ought to be able to get off the treadmill and quit chasing the carrot for a few hours each week -- preferably, each day. Your own, long-run survival requires you to contemplate the direction in which the human herd is rushing (like lemmings).

Because almost all of you ignore my books and continue to vote for gangsters and morons, the odds against a Third World War or all the ice melting and calamitous flooding are poor to nil. My own survival instinct commands me to chart a solitary course that maximizes the long-run survival chances of my successors and myself.

I will share information about that course after I have taken the crucial steps upon it. But I will share it only with the folks who have read my books and adopted their civilized values and moral imperatives. Why should I care about anyone else?



#### 70. REGARDING THE SSDSD (SECRET SOCIETY OF DEEP SPACE DIPLOMATS)

8/15/2017

In response to queries from some of my social media friends and at the risk of alienating (not a strong enough word in this case but it will have to do) my fellow SSDSD members, I will admit to you (strictly confidentially) that Yes, I am the presiding General Secretary of the SSDSD.

For someone of my distinguished position, running for the US Presidency must seem like a joke -- Earthly problems being so comparatively simple. But I've tossed my hat into that ring anyway 1) so as not to appear as an elitist and 2) to offer voters an alternative to the Neanderthal that currently monopolize the arena.

Moreover, influence within the SSDSD offers unique advantages to Earthly pols. For example, because most of you reject my K-and-R-minimizing solution to our population problem, I am soliciting alternative solutions from SSDSD members. This is entirely fitting and proper because, in a sense, they caused Earth's population problem. You see, contrary to what many of you imagine, our population problem, which intensified 9,000 years ago, was not due to the permanent Neolithic. How naïve of you to think so!

It was at this time that SSDSD members discovered another planet whose denizens appeal more to their delicate palates. So, they stopped purchasing us from tribal witchdoctors and chieftains. That's why it's incumbent upon them to find another solution for us. Who knows, maybe they can import us as pets? Pet food?



## 71. BIG BROTHER AND THE VIOLENCE WITHIN AND FROM AMERICA

11/7/2017 Updated on 10/30/2018 and 2/07/2019

This article is not new. I wrote it, published it on social media sites and added it to my book, "Selected Works of David Huttner," on November 7th, 2017. *As expected, Big Brother's media ignored it. They routinely ignore me and the violent facts of American life.*

*But in just ten of the twelve months since this article was written and ignored, there have been 47,220 American, gun-related incidents resulting in the loss of 11,984 American lives. (Gun Violence Archive.)* **You can't afford to keep listening to lying Big Brother and his lying media.** Tune them out and tune me in. Here's the article again, with minor clarifications added.

Orwell's "Big Brother" is [latent (hidden) homosexuals are] understandably angry.

We all love our siblings and nobody gets to choose his siblings. Ask any pre-adolescent child if he or she loves his siblings, and he or she will look at you as if you're crazy for even asking! If Mom has a partner and doesn't stay too close to us for too long (making us into unmistakably homosexual and effeminate boys or "butch" girls), our siblings determine our sexual orientations. People with only same-sex siblings become homosexual, people with only opposite-sex siblings become heterosexual, and people with both become bisexual. This is all very natural and inevitable, and no one should feel any shame regarding his or her sexual desires.

But homophobia causes the homosexual and the bisexual people who can hide their homosexuality to do so. Homophobia was mostly caused, in men by our savagely-high birth rate and in all of us by the cultural requirement to be monogamous, to have only one marriage partner! As soon as puberty sets in, parents and grandparents tell homosexual and bisexual children, "Oh no, you don't love [a same-sex sibling or siblings]. You can only marry one person, and that person must be of the opposite sex, so that you can make grandchildren for us." Monogamy forces Homosexual folks to choose between having love and having offspring. Bisexual folks are forced to suppress part of their love.

In a savage world such as ours, wherein reproductive competition is unrestrained and ferocious, these are terrible predicaments! The monogamy of the modern era greatly increased homophobia.

Orwell referred to Big “Brother” rather than Big “Sister” or Big “Siblings” chiefly because men are savage society’s executioners who must balance the savage birth rate with a similarly-high death rate, thus creating the homophobia and latent (hidden) homosexuality among us. They also rise exponentially due to men’s lack of a precedent for homosexuality in our love of mom. In the wild, western world, where we descend from male-dominated hunters; homophobia and latent homosexuality rise by a second exponent. In imperialist America, where there is so much false pride and reverence for violence; they rise by a third exponent. American, latent homosexual men who don’t channel their anger into vocations that allow them to oppress or defraud others periodically and unpredictably explode in violent behavior. One way or another, those that can’t love must “get even” with the rest of us. Although all of us have the potential to murder enemies who betray us or threaten our lives, it is generally only latent homosexual men, who are ignorant of the above dynamics and unfocused in their anger, that are capable of joining the hall of shame, the long list of American mass murderers.

Notice how the latent males that still have some control over their anger – those with stronger superegos, those that had the benefit of a loving father -- are the first to express horror and contempt for the ones who commit random acts of violence. Notice also how they collectively hide the early family relationships of the most notorious and randomly violent. Just try to compile data on the sibling relationships of the long and growing list of American mass murderers, or try to collect the same for spouse abusers in your town. You’ll find that the media Big Brothers and the governmental Big Brothers (especially the police) are doing their best to censor this information. Not only they, but we as a society, all of us are unwilling to get real about our masks and discard them, least of all the Third Mask. The Third Mask is also protected by the repeated pretention that the wearers’ internal conflict (between homosexual love and homophobia) is as an external conflict of one sort or another. The inability of many latent men to hide their anger and penchant for violence resulting from this internal conflict and inability to love, forces them to seek outlets for it. Engaging in these external conflicts enables these Lone Rangers to define themselves as heroes and lovers of “justice.” But justice is the outcomes that truth demands. Justice cannot be determined without first finding the truth, and people hiding something basic about themselves are most unlikely to find it.

The only way to end all the violence – domestic violence and the war crimes that the USA is forever committing around the world -- and the obscene military spending that enables those crimes -- and a foreign policy that depends on violence and the threat of violence to oppress and exploit other nations --is to remove all the masks that hide homosexuality and admit these basic and inevitable facts of family life. As Freud noted, a group is only a family to the extent that everyone in it is equally loved!

Removing the sexual orientation masks will also require us to remove two earlier masks with which our prehistory has equipped us. It will require us to get thoroughly real about ourselves and our ancestors.

I have also drafted a **Group Marriage Bill** that is much needed by homosexual and bisexual folks. Of course, the political Big Brothers – that gravitate to state jobs, like metal filings to a magnet, because the class state provides them numerous opportunities to oppress and humiliate others -- are ignoring this bill. They would rather pretend that society in general and they in particular don't need it. You can read it on the Blogs Page of the Party Website. Write your state legislators (legislator if you live in unicameral Nebraska), and demand that they introduce it.

As we do this, as we enable everyone to love, it will become possible to minimize the K and R class struggle (by maximizing equal opportunity and population control, respectively) and to civilize our world. As we do that, we can adopt a new, standardized and simplified family that will make all of our children heterosexual and guarantee them love with the perfect partner. This Stage II system of marriage and child rearing is described in my book, "Stage II of the Nonviolent, Rainbow Revolution." Like my other social science books, it is FREE to download at **[DavidHuttnerForPresident.com/downloads](http://DavidHuttnerForPresident.com/downloads)**.

David Huttner, Peace Love and Progress Party ([Http://PeaceLoveAndProgress.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgress.org))

## 72. Gun Control

2/15/2018



Once more, in the wake of the latest mass shooting in Florida, a chorus is calling for gun control. As the mass shootings continue to grow in frequency and deadliness, the chorus for gun control grows in volume and participants. But in intellect, this chorus is as dim-witted as ever. Gun control advocates preach as if gun violence were a separate and distinct problem. They are either too stupid to see or too cowardly to report that mass murdering is just a subset of a much larger problem that includes road rage, spouse abuse, common crime, police brutality, the dishonest and malicious character of the wealthy, the dishonest and reactionary character of politicians, the eagerness to answer any moron's call to war, the dismal quality of American marriages and the dearth of love in America. The media pundits are either unable, unwilling or *unallowed* to connect the dots.

Hans Christian Anderson's "The Emperor's New Clothes" addressed the overall problem but was infinitely subtle. George Orwell's "1984" went into much greater detail but had to wrap the message in allegory and synecdoche to avoid censorship. Lenny Bruce's comedy was still more open but landed Lenny repeatedly in jail. My "Big Brother and Violence in America" treats the topic as insightfully and openly as any text ever will. If you haven't read it and you're not afraid of the tabu truth, **go to the article and read it now.**

David Huttner, Peace Love and Progress Party Candidate for US President in 2020



73. FISA, DONALD TRUMP'S RUSSIAN CONNECTIONS AND WHAT ALL THE FUSS IS ABOUT  
2/3/2018

For days, I've been wrestling with indecision on whether to write this article. The naysayer within me argued, "You despise Big Brother in every way. (Big Brother symbolizes all the people with same-sex siblings who – owing to the homophobia of savage society, especially in the modern era, and their adoption of what I call the Third Mask, a mask hiding homosexuality – become unable to love, angry at the world, consummate actors and liars, and the most materially-successful savages of our savage world. They monopolize politics and government jobs because these pursuits enable them to exert power over and humiliate the rest of us, and because their rich counterparts in the business world support them. They are terrified of change and reflexively fight against all real change because they associate it with the all-important change that they cannot make: removing that Third Mask and loving the same-sex people that they are potentially able to love.)" The naysayer within me continued, "Let Big Brother continue leading us down the suicide path to World War III for it is only then, when Big Brother commits the ultimate failure, that the few human survivors, should there be any, will realize that the Big Brothers and Sisters must be totally banned from politics, where they do the most damage."

Before you denounce this argument as unduly cynical and pessimistic, let me point out that Orwell didn't have much hope for Big Brother's world either. As an icon of what the future holds for us, he suggested a neck with a boot on it.

But last night, in my dreams, my latent homosexual father and my latent homosexual grandfathers came to me. They reminded me that I wouldn't be the social scientist that I am without their help. They piqued my guilt. With great effort, I succeeded in driving them from my dreams, only to have Chinese friends, who share much of my consciousness but

lack my ability to communicate with you, replace the ancestors and repeat their plea for help. So here it comes, another (probably futile) effort to bring sanity to the world:

First, here is what Wikipedia tells us about the FISA:

The Foreign Intelligence Surveillance Act of 1978 ("FISA" Pub. L. 95–511, 92 Stat. 1783, 50 U.S.C. ch. 36) is a United States federal law which establishes procedures for the physical and electronic surveillance and collection of "foreign intelligence information" between "foreign powers" and "agents of foreign powers" suspected of espionage or terrorism.[1]The Act created the Foreign Intelligence Surveillance Court (FISC) to oversee requests for surveillance warrants by federal law enforcement and intelligence agencies. It has been repeatedly amended since the September 11 attacks...

The Act came into public prominence in December 2005 following publication by The New York Times of an article[3] that described a program of warrantless domestic wiretapping ordered by the Bush administration and carried out by the National Security Agency since 2002; a subsequent Bloomberg article[4] suggested that this may have already begun by June 2000...

The President may authorize, through the Attorney General, electronic surveillance without a court order for the period of one year, provided that it is only to acquire foreign intelligence information,[5] that it is solely directed at communications or property controlled exclusively by foreign powers,[6] that there is no substantial likelihood that it will acquire the contents of any communication to which a United States person is a party, and that it be conducted only in accordance with defined minimization procedures.[7]...

The code defines "foreign intelligence information" to mean information necessary to protect the United States *against actual or potential grave attack, sabotage or international terrorism*. [5]

The last italicized phrase provides a clue to the endless controversy that the FISA creates. Even the least conscious (most religious) people among us know to some extent that – without transformative change in the way we think and live – World War III is inevitable. Here's why.

There is no "God" or "Devil" that can intervene in our lives. "They" are just symbols, universally, for four groups of ancestors and relatives and one individual, the same-sex parent. All of these universal elements of the godhead are folks toward whom we have or had (in the case of the three prehistoric groups) extreme mixed emotions, love and hate. With no "God" or "Devil" to control us, with no natural predator to control us and with our naturally-evolved instincts to over-produce and preserve our own genes; we will continue to overpopulate and prey upon each other as the savages we've been since winning the Species War and ascending to the top of Earth's food-chain unless we learn to rationally control our genetic competition by setting limits upon it. We must minimize the extreme K (quality) Strategy and the R (quantity) Strategy, characteristic, respectively of the big animals and the small animals, by maximizing, respectively, equal opportunity and population control. K and R are what the class struggle is really about. All of our problems are just symptoms of this K and R class struggle. None of our problems can be

effectively solved or even lessened without simultaneously minimizing or lessening K and R.

Everyone also realizes, at least unconsciously, that Russia and China -- whose population, land mass and cultural differences make them the principal competitors of the United States Government and people -- shall be the principal opponents of the United States in World War III. That's why Russia and China tend to be the only "foreign powers" to which the FISA is applied. That's why President Trump, I myself or anyone else having even social or economic relations with Russian or Chinese people is likely to fall victim to this act and have his privacy and other civil rights violated.

The proposed "We the People" treaty/amendment, which, on 10/19/2015, I submitted to my Congressman, mailed to everyone on Capitol Hill, to all fifty state governors, to several legislative organizations, to every foreign ambassador in Washington D.C. and to the major news conglomerates; is a basic outline of what must be done to modernize the U.S. Government and civilize our world. It spells out exactly what must be done to eliminate the impulses and motivations for war and every other form of savagery. Of course, all of the Big Brothers and Sisters -- of every country -- are too insane to even contemplate transformative changes such as those proposed by the "We the People" treaty/amendment. They never even reach the issue of what changes would be good or bad, necessary or unnecessary, because latent homosexuals are terrified of truth and of change *per se*.

Here is another proposal, a less grand and transformative one that one of you concerned and responsible readers can ask your government's United Nations ambassador to submit as a UN resolution. (Big Brother might be able to wrap his head around this one, but I lived across the street from the UN and was part of a UN family for 13 years. I am too familiar with the UN Big Brothers and Sisters to want to have any more to do with them.)

Resolve that the UN News Agency shall broadcast, via television, panel discussions of the news 24/7/365. Member states shall be assessed proportionately for the necessary increase to the agency's budget, which shall include a fund devoted to subsidizing broadcasting in impoverished member states; and every member state shall be required to transmit this live broadcast 24/7/365 to all of its citizens. Every member state shall appoint its own news reporter. The programming director shall determine, on an equitable, rotating basis, which reporters participate in panel discussions and what topics are addressed. The programming director shall be appointed, from among the member state reporters, by the Security Council and on a rotating and equitable basis. The programming director shall be subject to recall and replacement by a 2/3s vote of the Security Council. The over-arching purpose of the agency and its programming shall be to educate the public, eliminate prejudice and prevent individual member states from isolating, brainwashing and misusing their citizens for military aggression and other international and inter-ethnic crimes.

Whereas the FISA does little to achieve its objectives and a lot to create paranoia, the enactment of the above UN resolution would constitute a permanent and substantial step toward creating peace and security in the world.

**And they shall  
beat their  
swords into  
plowshares  
...Isaiah  
2:4**



For the Peace Love and  
Progress Party

([Http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org)),

Dave Huttner

## 74. Second Memorial Day Message (2017)

Friends, countrymen, on this Memorial Day weekend, two years ago, I appealed to you who are sincerely remorseful for the fallen. I asked you to join me in committing ourselves to civilizing the world and putting an end to war. I explained how doing this only requires us to complete the transition to modernity, to extend the Golden Rule to the most important sphere of social life, our reproductive competition.

Today, I want you to realize, that the alternative, to uniting mankind, the savage status quo alternative, the competition between gangster nations, between gangster corporations and between gangster nuclear families – is unworthy of us. It is not only unworthy, but one that in the long run we can't win. We are disadvantaged as savages. Russia is bigger and has more resources. China has three times our population. The people of these nations and many others, share older and more virulent prejudices.

We must therefore seize this occasion, to dedicate ourselves to the nobler goal, to provide our nation with a new birth, of confidence and determination. For in a committed struggle, for the higher and nobler cause, of uniting humanity, into one virtual family, the one loving family that we ought to be, English-speaking, melting-pot America -- will not fail.

David Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Candidate for US President in 2020



## 75. ON THE MEANINGLESSNESS OF RELIGIOUS HANDLES

2/25/2018

Most people naively believe that you either believe in religion or you don't, as if it were an entirely fictional story that one can choose to believe in or not. I once met Jackie Mason in a New York nightclub and tried to converse with him about my research (into prehistory and the real meaning of our religions). Even this guy, who made a profession of joking about religion, could not be scientific about the subject. He ranted about fundamentalists as if they were completely crazy and those adopting the handles "atheist" and "agnostic" were completely sane.

Religious myths and rituals are the grossly-compromised remains of our oral history and unconscious ambivalence toward four universal groups of ancestors and relatives and one individual, the same-sex parent. Two of these five universal elements of the godhead, the same-sex parent and our genetic competitors, are ongoing. We can't just deny the past or present existence of these elements or forget about them because having strong ambivalence (love and hate) for them makes us obsessed with them. We can't just expunge our inheritance of religious myths and rituals, as if they were bad bacteria. We have to penetrate them and extract from these hallucinatory or cartoon-like versions of our prehistory and basic psychology the kernels of truth that they contain.

Once one has done this, once one has come to grips with one's past and basic psychology, one can clearly see his way forward.

I have devoted my life to this. I've done all this for us. The results, the core of my work, are the 1200-page, 3 volume "Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization" (Version 24) and its two supplements, "Irish Mythology Passageway to Prehistory" and "Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution." Please download, read, promote and disseminate the FREE PDFs of these works, which you'll find at <https://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com/downloads>. (My political candidacy is mainly a method of promoting social science and informing the public that my works are political. To censor them is to censor all of you. The censorship of social and political thought is the worst possible crime against humanity because it retards all of us.)

David Huttner



## 76. A MAN BITES DOG STORY

2/20/2018

I don't know about you, but I'm delighted by Robert Mueller's findings that another nation interfered in U.S. elections and violated the sovereignty of the American plutocrats. (The American people lost their sovereignty long ago and have none to violate.)

This news is no doubt being celebrated in the 700+ countries where the USA has military installations and throughout the underdeveloped world, where there is hardly a country that hasn't suffered at least one U.S.-sponsored *coup 'd'état* and at least one brutal, U.S. puppet dictator.

This man-bites-dog story should also be welcome news to anyone who values truth and justice because it validates the Hindu concept of Karma and several time-honored, moral and political precepts: "What goes around comes around," "He who lives by the sword shall die by it," "Don't do to others what you wouldn't want done to you," and "The nation that oppresses another nation forges its own chains."

And who was Putin's pick as our overseer? With whom did he saddle us? None other than the most ignorant and malicious latent homosexual he could find. None other than our very own, home-grown Rasputin!

Rattle your chains and weep America. You richly deserve to be wearing them.

David Huttner



## 77. ANOTHER CENSORSHIP DEBACLE

3/19/2018

About one month ago, I searched for and found a website purportedly dedicated to free-thinking and religion. "Agnostic.com" (GodIsUnknowable.com) appeared to be just the place for me, for the guy who has discovered everything about our prehistory and the meaning of our religions. But I joined with much fear and hesitation because the last time I tried to join a similar group, the American Atheists, its founder and leader, Madeline Murray O'Hair "disappeared" along with her son and granddaughter.

I had started to correspond with Madeline, via email, at the beginning of August, 1995. She was an outspoken atheist and feisty lawyer who had beaten the Bible-thumpers on the issue of school prayer in the highest court of our land. She had achieved notoriety and built the American Atheists into a far-reaching non-profit organization with a war-chest. *I had exactly what they lacked and needed: a scientific understanding of our prehistory and the meaning of our religions – especially, a logical and irrefutable understanding of how Paul of Tarsus wrote the Christian Myth and what "Jesus" and all the other mythological elements of the myth symbolize.*

When I had insisted upon going to law school so as to better contend with my oppressors, the secret police and/or the wealthiest scoundrels who were bankrolling my family through my ex-police-agent-wife arranged a scholarship for me to attend the University of Tulsa (Oklahoma) Law School. Little did I know at the time that their key concern was to prevent me from going to CUNY Law School, in my New York neighborhood, and becoming connected with Haywood Burns, a most effective civil rights lawyer. (Haywood and his colleague Shanara Gilbert were murdered by the secret police in South Africa eight months later.)

But the secret police and ruling elite efforts to isolate me in Oklahoma backfired when I started to contact Madeline and her atheists' organization in Austin, Texas. Madeline and I exchanged literature, and I promised to take the bus to Austin and meet her at the earliest opportunity after arriving in Tulsa. Madeline's mysterious disappearance, days before I arrived in Tulsa, leaves me no doubt as to what happened to her and her family. The actual cause of their "disappearance" is the only possible one NOT mentioned in the endless media speculation. (See, for example, "The Murder of Madeline Murray O'Hair: America's Most Hated Woman" at <http://www.crimemagazine.com/murder-madelyn-murray-ohair-americas-most-hated-woman-1>.) The secret police and their masters, the top, latent-homosexual scoundrels, who associate all truth and change with the removal of their masks and mindlessly and reflexively fight against both, used some combination of bribery, coercion and fear tactics to get Madeline and her family into the Witness Protection Program. The police agents, who had already infiltrated her organization, were then able to fully neutralize it.

After joining Agnostic.com, about a month ago, I was greatly relieved when no one disappeared. I was naturally and inevitably becoming the star of that website. Increasing numbers of members were responding to my daily posts in an overwhelmingly positive manner. I created one subgroup to discuss my books. Whether it was due to laziness or fear of acquiring a police file, no one joined and the police-agent-spies within the group remained unruffled.

Such was NOT the case, three days ago when I created another discussion subgroup: "The Rise and Fall of the Roman Empire and Gibbon's Great Book on the Subject." My accompanying advert said, "Do you too ruminate about Rome? Do the darkest Roman images also haunt *your* dreams? (Rome was twice sacked and burned, all the men murdered and the women raped and murdered or abducted.) What might we do to avoid Rome's fate?"

The very next day, my membership at Agnostic.com was suspended.

Ironically, almost immediately after getting the bad news, I switched on my TV, which I almost never watch. Soledad O'Brien, the host of a Sunday morning news show, was talking about Alzheimer's disease and its relationship to stress.

O'Brien: "The American Psychological Association reports that the number one cause of stress among seniors is worry about *the future of our country.*"

*At Agnostic.com, I was merely articulating what is at the back of everyone's mind, especially the wisest, best traveled and most experienced people among us.*

As usual, the latent-homosexual scoundrels who are terrified of truth and change, reacted reflexively to suppress the unvarnished and naked truth.

Every day, these scoundrels, the richest of the "Big Brothers" and their lackeys, exert greater control over the government and the media. Armed revolution may become required for the people to wrest control of the government and the media from them.

In the meantime, there is something that we can do. Reduce your domestic-based-media consumption by 90%, and devote the same portion of your time to foreign-based media. The Big Brothers are controlling the media in EVERY country. But they tend to lie most about themselves, their own government and nation. You can usually learn the truth about any government and nation (including our own) by learning from its designated enemies.

Buy a short-wave radio. You can choose from the full selection of them, reasonably priced, at

<https://www.compare99.com/search?adt=2&baa=S&msclkid=1169e358b0ee10b19142b9e99489875d&ort=Shortwave-Radios-Sale&q=Shortwave->

[Radios&utm\\_campaign=ak\\_Niche\\_90\\_plus\\_2015\\_041215\\_S\\_5&utm\\_content=Shortwave+Radios&utm\\_medium=cpc&utm\\_source=bing&utm\\_term=%2BShortwave+%2BRadios](https://www.compare99.com/search?adt=2&baa=S&msclkid=1169e358b0ee10b19142b9e99489875d&ort=Shortwave-Radios-Sale&q=Shortwave-Radios&utm_campaign=ak_Niche_90_plus_2015_041215_S_5&utm_content=Shortwave+Radios&utm_medium=cpc&utm_source=bing&utm_term=%2BShortwave+%2BRadios). A very highly rated one is the Tecsun PL880, which sells in most places for \$160.

Alternatively, browse for English-language news from:

Cuba at <http://www.radio360.eu/index.php/english-podcasts/58-cuba>

Russia at <https://mashable.com/2014/03/05/rt-russian-english-tv/#Z4ICPeFnsZq5> or <http://www.pravdareport.com/news/>

China at <http://www.xinhuanet.com/english/>

The Arab World at <https://www.aljazeera.com/news/>

Iran at <http://www.tehrantimes.com/>

Syria at <http://syriatimes.sy/> or

North Korea at <http://www.northkoreatimes.com/> .

David Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Write-in Candidate for US President in 2020

<http://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com>



## 78. HELL AND ITS EXISTENCE

3/30/2018

The other day, the current Pope pronounced that hell does not exist. This is a positive step forward for “His Eminence” and the Church. But either they have not yet fully read or still refuse to divulge the information that they tried to bury in 1991, the information that is in my books.

Hell is the abode of all the folks who hate themselves. Misconduct leads to guilt and fear or, when falsely rationalized, alienation, repression and anxiety (unconscious guilt and fear). Misconduct, processed via either psychological pathway, is a slippery slope leading to suicide.

Our supremely guilty ancestors tended to conceive of hell as a fiery pit similar to the bonfires in which they burned the less-edible body parts of our parent species, our first “gods and demons.”

His Eminence and the Gang of Rome will further distance themselves from hell whenever they decide to stop suppressing my books, to help me share with you the knowledge in those books and to stop selling a wishful-thinking fable as if it were historical and material reality.

David Huttner

## 79. Message to the Clergy and to Anthropologists and Archaeologists

4/7/2018

Gentlepersons,

In order to civilize our world – or even have a sense of future direction, people need a clear understanding of our past. By “past,” I refer not just to history, to the last 5,000 years, but to the life of our species and our parent species, to the last 100-200,000 years and the last 2,000,000 years, respectively, to our history *and our prehistory*. Lacking that understanding, our ancestors have always been and most people remain today like the many characters in Irish myth-tales that are hopelessly adrift at sea, in a rowboat and without a rudder.

Prior to von Humboldt, Rafinesque, Darwin and the other first naturalists, prior to anthropology and archaeology, prehistory was the exclusive domain of religion. Competition is threatening, especially in a world as savage as ours; so, it was to be expected that clergy and paleo-scientists would deny each other’s contributions.

Although Freud anticipated that religious myths and rituals might contain important information about our prehistoric past, information that could be extracted by psychoanalysis; I was the first person to succeed at this task.

My major works, especially three-volume, 1200-page “Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization” (version 25.5) leave the reader with absolutely no doubt that sacred myths and rituals are – along with customs and prehistoric fossils and artifacts – remains of our *horrific* prehistory. All of these remains have been grossly compromised over time, the material ones by the elements and weathering, the others by trauma, guilt, obsessional fear, paranoia and wishful thinking.

We can all be thankful to the ancestors, priests and antiquaries that preserved “sacred history” – albeit in cartoon-like or hallucinatory form – because without it, the other remains wouldn’t offer a discernible outline of our past.

I have assembled that outline and know the way forward for Man. I call upon you to help me disseminate the information and civilize our world. The PDFs of my books are FREE to download at <https://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com/downloads>.

Thanking you for your time and consideration,

David Huttner



## 80. WHY WE'RE CAUGHT IN A DOWNWARD SPIRAL AND WHAT WE MUST DO ABOUT IT

4/8/2018

Orwell knew why we're caught in a downward-spiraling vortex. His book, 1984, would have been killed in its cradle if he had openly and straight-forwardly told us the reasons for this, if he had identified "Big Brother." Now, sixty-nine years after 1984's publication and sixty-nine more years further into the sinkhole, we can't afford to be reticent about the message.

Big Brother symbolizes all of you who have same-sex siblings and pretend to be heterosexual. If Mom doesn't stay too available and too intimate for too long (creating obviously homosexual [effeminate] young men and ["butch"] young women), then our sibling relationships determine our sexual orientations. Since none of us get to choose or change our orientation, discrimination on this basis is irrational and unconscionable.

Most of the present-day homophobia, which causes the Big Brothers and Sisters to hide their homosexuality (or bisexuality), was caused, in men, by the high birth rate of our savage society, and, for both genders, by our inept and incomplete transition to monogamy. (See my book, "Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution" to see what we must do to make monogamy work.) The present, dysfunctional monogamy forces homosexual people to choose between love and offspring. It forces bisexual people to be, at best, only partially satisfied, sexually. So, our bisexual people are frustrated or duplicitous and guilty, and our homosexual people are angry. Homosexual people who hide their homosexuality, in order to marry and procreate, the Big Brothers and Big

Sisters, are loveless and *furios*. Those that totally lose control of their anger become violent criminals or mass murderers. Others gravitate to government jobs that enable them to kill or oppress and humiliate others. The most controlled find creative ways to channel their anger into professions or business schemes that oppress, defraud and fleece the rest of us. One way or another, the Big Brothers and Sisters “get even.”

Note, by the way, that Orwell referred and I refer to “Big Brother” rather than “Big Sister” or “Big Siblings” because men, for all the reasons cited on page 245 above, are more troubled by homophobia and likely to hide homosexual orientations.

As problematic as Big Brother’s anger is his fear of change. As successful lying requires the pretensions of heterosexuality to grow in number and frequency, Big Brother becomes a consummate actor, liar and scoundrel. Lesser lies are just little bricks in the façade. As the façade becomes a mask that grows to his face, *all social change becomes unconsciously associated in his mind with the all-important change that he cannot make: removing the mask, being himself and loving the same-sex people that he is potentially able to love*. So, the biggest Big Brothers, the most successful individuals and families (families most and longest dominated by Big Brothers) that ever-increasingly monopolize the wealth and power of our savage world are conditioned to reflexively and mindlessly fight against change. They are also compulsive breeders because parent-child love is the only kind of love of which they are capable. Moreover, they want to and tend to produce children like themselves. Consequently, because of their economic prowess (as the most malicious and mendacious savages) and their biological proclivity (to compulsively produce more savages like themselves), latent homosexual scoundrels dominate the world more and more every day.

At puberty time, when these masks that hide homosexuality are being raised, we all see through them. We all know that they will prevent their wearers from loving and turn them into compulsive liars and the monsters of society. But by puberty time, none of us are privileged to criticize Big Brother’s mask because it is only a Third Mask. By puberty time, we are all wearing two earlier masks that our traumatic, confused and unconscious prehistory created for us. See page 90 above or my major work, “Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization” for more on the First and Second Masks.

Our world is still savage because we have failed to complete the transition to modernity by extending the Golden Rule to the most important sphere of social life, the sphere of our reproduction competition. We must do this by minimizing the extreme strategies for genetic completion: the K (quality) Strategy of the large animals and the rich and the R (quantity) Strategy of the small animals and the poor. K and R are the root causes of all our problems without exception. They are what the class struggle is really about. Since K and R cause and define each other, the class struggle can never be won. It can only be minimized by maximizing equal opportunity (to minimize K) and population control (to minimize R).

But homophobia and latent homosexuality (the Big Brothers) constitute (owing to their material, political and biological success and fear of truth and change) a cap that prevents us from getting to the underlying K and R problem.

The literal belief in religion, in the wishful and cartoon-like or hallucinatory versions of our horrific prehistory by the people who remain the most traumatized by it is a second cap upon the underlying K and R problem.

The caps are being opposed only indirectly and respectively by the LGBT rights struggle and by science. I say LGBT, lower case "t," because trans people deserve sympathy but not emulation. They internalize homophobia and reject the Third Mask in favor of a Fourth Mask. All the masks must go!

The worst aspect of all this is yet for us to identify: capital concentration, inequality and overpopulation (ongoing effects of the K and R class struggle) generate insecurity and **fear**. Fear combines with the caps to form a positive feedback loop, wherein each worsening element of the loop aggravates the others and gives rise to the downward-spiraling vortex in which we're caught.

Fear's role in the loop is a subtle but most disastrous one. It acts upon Big Brother in two basic forms, homophobia (fear of being himself) and survival pressure (fear of death). They operate as follows.

First, homophobia, fear of being himself, makes Big Brother incapable of adult to adult, sexual love, so he becomes motivated mostly by fear. (All motivation, at bottom, is either love or fear.) Moreover, as capital and income become concentrated in ever-fewer hands, as inequality, overpopulation and insecurity worsen, group marriage is ever less possible and dysfunctional monogamy is ever more the default. But our dysfunctional monogamy is the source of Big Brother's homophobia and further worsens it.

Secondly, the ongoing, K and R class struggle -- which results in capital concentration, ever-greater inequality and over-population -- gives rise to survival pressure, *fear of death*.

***Love conduces to altruistic and honest behavior and the truth. Truth, by definition, is the knowledge and information that advances our species.***

***Fear does the converse. It conduces to selfish behavior and the lies that advance only the popularity and material well-being of the individuals, groups and classes that tell them -- at the expense of everyone else.***

Expect the downward spiraling vortex to be punctuated by vital eco-system breakdowns, reversible R revolutions, dark ages and world wars. The best-case scenario for the Ks, a one-man-economy, is most unlikely. Even if the global economy does consolidate in the hands of one ultimate, latent-homosexual scoundrel, the ultimate Big Brother will commit suicide and the end for man, extinction, will still come in one of two ways. Either the raccoons will replace us or gamma rays from a supernova explosion somewhere in our corner of the universe will wipe all life from the planet.

Public education, real, enlightened education that is independent of all of Big Brother's lies, is the only hope for man. Since Big Brother everywhere controls the state, the mass media, the religious institutions and the school systems, I'm referring to public education

that is grass roots, covert, revolutionary and (like my books) free of charge. Common, honest people who are accepting of their various sexual orientations, whatever they may be, truly “straight people,” must take the initiative in educating one another and inoculating one another from Big Brother’s influence. My books contain the core material for that task. While it is still possible to download them FREE of CHARGE and in UNCORRUPTED FORM, please do so at <https://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com/downloads>.

David Huttner



## 81. PROPOSED GROUP MARRIAGE BILL

4/21/2018

### Title I: Preamble

§1. Whereas the (nuclear) family can be defined as the social survival unit in which, to best function as such, everyone must be equally loved;

§2. Whereas our sibling relationships determine our sexual orientations (except in cases where Mom lacks a lover and remains too close to us for too long);

§3. Whereas our present, savage (K and R) world (wherein there is a minimum of equal opportunity and population control) produces every sort of family and children who inevitably become either heterosexual, homosexual or bisexual;

§4. Whereas our siblings remain, *lifelong*, the people we love most, despite our pretensions to the contrary that were necessary to launch our transition to exogamy after the primal revolution, despite our First Mask;

§5. Whereas everyone needs love, and every *honest* person has an equal right to it;

§6. Whereas monogamy (marriage to a single partner) is oppressive to homosexual people (forcing them to choose between having offspring and having love) and is frustrating for bisexual people (denying them love with one of the sexes that they love);

...

## **Title II: Purpose**

§1. Group marriages that comply with the following provisions are to be recognized by our statutory and common law and entitled to the same privileges and immunities as all other marriages.

§2. To obtain a recordable marriage license, (1) every partner must take a blood test, have his or her DNA analyzed, submit his or her birth certificate and sign the marriage application, swearing to the truth and accuracy of his information and its disclosure to each of the other marriage partners. (2) (a) Included in the application shall be the names, sex, birth-dates, and time periods of joint habitation for each of his or her siblings. (Siblings are defined in Title III.) (b) Sibling relations of all of the partners and their various sexual orientations must conform to those described by either Title IV, §1 or Title IV, §2.

§3. A *Planned Parenthood Consent Document*, which lists the names of the couples that might intend to and are unanimously permitted to procreate, is to be included in the group marriage application. *It is the responsibility of the county to keep this document on file, and it is the responsibility of each group marriage partner to keep it up-to-date. Any lack of unanimity, at any time, in consenting to the couples listed thereon is sufficient grounds for a no-fault divorce, for dissolution of the group marriage per Title V, herein.*

§4. The applicant marriage group must deposit \$1700 and maintain a \$1700 credit balance with AnyLabTestNow.com to cover the cost of potential prenatal paternity tests as required by Title 6, §1, (2).

## **Title III: Definitions and Presumptions**

§1. The *developmental family* is the family in which a partner grew up prior to reaching puberty and in which his sexual orientation was determined.

§2. *Siblings* are persons who are less than ten years apart in age and have been members of the same household for at least three years prior to either person reaching puberty, or for at least two years prior to either person reaching puberty if they are less than five years apart in age.

§3. Persons who are exceptions as described in Title I, §2 are presumed to be homosexual.

§4. Persons who had no siblings of either gender, persons that are *only children*, and who are not exceptions per Title I, §2, are presumed to be heterosexual, predisposed to monogamy and ineligible for group marriage under this act.

§5. Persons having had only same-sex siblings are presumed *homosexual*.

§6. Persons having had siblings of both sexes are presumed *bisexual*.

§7. Persons having had only opposite-sex siblings are presumed *heterosexual*.

§8. Heterosexuals who had only one sibling are presumed to be predisposed to monogamy and ineligible for group marriage under this act.

§9. *Transsexuals* are persons that have undergone SRS, sex reassignment surgery.

#### **Title IV: The Two Basic Types of Group Marriages and the Conditions for their Recognition**

§1 (1) Group marriages are to be so constituted as to (a) reflect the sibling relationships of each of the partners and (b) provide each partner the potential to be equally loved.

§2. *Homosexual Group Marriages* shall (1) consist only of homosexual persons, (2) have an equal number of men and women and (3) that number shall be the number of siblings that were in each partner's developmental family. (4) Homosexual persons are ineligible for group marriages that include bisexual or heterosexual people.

§3. *Bisexual Group Marriages* (1) shall have the same number of men and women as there were brothers and sisters, respectively, in each partner's developmental family. (2) For example, a marriage of two men and one woman must consist of two bisexual men who each had one brother and one sister and a heterosexual woman who had two brothers and no sisters.

#### **Title V: Divorce (No Fault or With Prejudice Dissolutions), Annulment and Separation**

§1. (1) Every partner in a group marriage must disclose to every other partner not only his sibling relationships, but also his or her (a) past marriages, (b) every asset, both real and movable, that exceeds \$1,000 in value, (c) highest level of formal education and graduate degrees, (d) vocational training and (e) professional licenses and certifications. Failure to make such full disclosure to any partner constitutes fraud in the making and entitles the defrauded partner(s) to an annulment of his (her or their) participation in the marriage.

§2. (1) The failure of any partner to disclose, as required in §1 above or in Title II, §2. (2) (a), shall constitute fraud and entitle the defrauded partner(s) to expel the fraud-feasor from the partnership. (2) Expulsion of the fraud-feasor can be prevented by a majority vote of the other partners, in which case the defrauded partner(s) have the right to annul his, her or their membership in the group marriage, with prejudice, provided that such annulment application is filed with the family court in the jurisdiction within 90 days of the injured party's (or parties') discovery of the fraud.

§3. The failure of the group to maintain unanimity of consent, as required in the Planned Parenthood Consent Document (Title II, §3), shall entitle every partner to withdraw from the partnership.

§4. (1) *Separation* from the group at any time shall be the irrevocable right of every partner and group of partners. (2) A motion to separate must be filed with the family court and approved by the court, in which case, (3) the separating partner(s) shall (a) find another residence and (b) not be contacted by the other partners except via post or electronic means. (3) Separations lasting for full year shall automatically result in a divorce proceeding with the separated partner(s) as plaintiffs.

§5. (1) *Divorce*, the court-authorized withdrawal of any partner or partners, shall include a (a) division of marital property order and (b) custody (of children) order. **[23]** (2) It is recommended that the partners minimize legal costs and animosity by taking the initiative to reach Marital Property Settlement and Custody agreements and submitting the same to the family (divorce) court.

§6. After the withdrawal (divorce) of any partner or partners, the remaining shall have one year to either (1) persuade the withdrawn partners to return to the group marriage or (2) replace the divorced partners as necessary to better comply with the provisions of this act. (3) Failure of the remaining partners to do either (1) or (2) above within one year or a divorce, shall automatically return them to the family (divorce) court for an equitable dissolution of the group marriage.

§7. (1) Unless otherwise provided in this act, group marriages are to be subject to the same marriage, divorce and family laws as are other marriages within the jurisdiction. (2) For example, for any individual or subgroup within a group marriage to have a sexual partner outside of the marriage group is to commit adultery and expose the adulterer(s) to the sanctions for adultery recognized by the jurisdiction.

#### **Title VI: Issue (Children) of Group Marriages**

§1. (1) Unless otherwise provided by this act, all partners are jointly and severally responsible for any and all issue produced by the group marriage. (2) (a) As soon as possible after the 14th week of any pregnancy, the pregnant partner is to undergo a prenatal paternity test with AnyLabTestNow. (b) If the parentage of the fetus conforms with the Planned Parenthood Consent Document (PPCD) as of the time of conception, the fetus is presumed to be a child of every member of the group marriage and the burden to prove otherwise is upon any and every protestor to the pregnancy. (c) Fetuses not conceived in conformity with the PPCD are presumed to be the issue only of the biological parents. Such pregnancies, if carried to term, are grounds for the immediate expulsion of the parents (divorce with the other partners as plaintiffs with prejudice). (d) The offending parents can avoid expulsion by a majority of the other partners agreeing to accept the responsibility of parentage for the unauthorized child prior to its birth, in which case, objectors shall have the right, prior to the child's birth, to withdraw from the marriage with prejudice.

#### **Title VII: Transsexuals**

§1. (1) Transsexual people are three times more likely to be males (by birth) than females. **[24]** Why do these men think they are women? First, because they have identified with a latently homosexual and love-starved mother, who wanted her male child to replace a much-missed sister. Gradually, they internalized this mother's homophobia. Altering the sex organs of these men does not alter their psychology. They remain homosexual men wanting oral or anal sex with another man and not heterosexual women wanting intercourse. They have passed over the Third Mask that denies one's homosexuality in favor of a Fourth Mask that denies one's gender. **[25]** All four masks are described in the author's "Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization." No mask is conducive to happiness. Transsexual people are more than 8.9 times more likely than the

general public to attempt suicide. [26] Civilized society cannot tolerate masks of any sort. Wearers of the Fourth Mask, people confused about their gender, need psychotherapy, not surgery. This act recommends that the surgeons who perform sex reassignment surgery be stripped of their licenses to practice medicine. (2) While sympathizing with transsexual people, the act regards them as ineligible for group marriage.

### **Title VIII: Future Considerations**

§1. Because this act deals with uncharted territory (group marriages having been rare, covert and unaccepted within the modern era), it is expected to be modified as time and experience suggest.

§2. This act is an interim reform that anticipates its own repeal and inapplicability to persons of the civilized future, to persons born into the simplified and standardized family described by David Huttner's "Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution."

### **Notes and References**

See Endnote Numbers [23], [24], [25] and [26].

For the Peace Love and Progress Party ([Http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org)),

Dave



## 82. WHY BIG BROTHER'S "EARTH DAY" FIXES DON'T WORK

4/22/2018

"Earth Day" has come and gone again. With it came the usual host of new, piecemeal analyses of our environmental problems and proposed, piecemeal fixes. As always, Big Brother promises (the latent homosexual scoundrels, the most loveless, angry, mendacious and malicious savages who increasingly rule our world, promise) to stop the destruction of our environment with these fixes. Over the last week, you couldn't listen to the radio for more than an hour within hearing about one or another of them.

Even in combination, no amount of piecemeal fixes can stop our destruction of the planet because none of them get to the roots of our problems. *Neither does Big Brother want to get to the roots of our problems because doing so would force basic changes in the way we think and live. This terrifies Big Brother because he associates basic changes, unconsciously, with the big change that he cannot make: removal of the mask that hides his homosexuality.*

So the Big Brothers in politics, the media, academia, research organizations and NGOs go on pretending that the destruction of our environment is attributable to a host of *separate* problems that can each be *separately* fixed with a tweak here or there: a few more recycling centers, a modified algae that will eat the microplastic particles, a modified formula for Syngenta's pesticides or Monsanto's seeds, a few more trees etc.

It is tabu to openly and publicly identify the links between our behavior and 1) our insane, organized and conventional religious beliefs (i.e. about having been created by some god

from outer space, separate, distinct – *and alien* – from the other plants and animals); 2) our inability to love due to homophobia and the inept and incomplete transition to monogamy that causes it and 3) the tap root of all our problems– our hostility toward one another due to our failure to set limits upon our reproductive competition by creating equal opportunity and population control. Big Brother won't tolerate any of this!

Here is a concrete example of the links to which I refer, an example that is sufficient, in and of itself, to ban this essay from Big Brother's media.

Our religious alienation from the natural world and refusal to see ourselves as a natural part of that world, as great apes descended from *Homo erectus*, has prevented us – prior to Ryke Geerd Hamer's recent discovery of how our autonomic nervous system evolved and functions – from understanding disease. Nonexistent "viruses" and the billions of bacteria that have evolved with us as symbionts have been blamed for almost all our physical ills. This false, micro-organism phobia requires its victims to either sterilize their dishes and eating utensils before reusing them or to constantly repurchase new ones.

But for this phobia, instead of flooding our environment with paper and non-biodegradable Styrofoam and plastic, we could each have one set of eating equipment for the home and another, compact, light-weight-plastic and mobile set for the car or bookbag– *to be used life-long* -- one straw, one cup, one bowl, one plate, one knife and one spork. Supermarkets could also dispense their products from large vats into customers' reusable containers.

For the Peace Love and Progress Party ([Http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org)),

Dave Huttner



### 83. EXTRACTING THE TRUTH FROM BIG BROTHER'S MEDIA

4/24/2018

Extracting the truth from Big Brother's media is a painfully slow process -- very much like pulling teeth. CBC News has released a smidgeon of relevant information about the most recent mass murderer, Alek Minassian, who went on a rampage of Toronto streets in a rented van, killing at least ten people and seriously injuring at least thirteen others.

"Speculation surfaced Monday night around a Facebook post associated with the same name and photo as appear on Minassian's LinkedIn site. Facebook told CBC News that the post from an Alek Minassian was real and was posted publicly on his profile before Facebook shut it down. The post referred to the "Supreme Gentleman Elliot Rodger." Rodger was the 22-year-old California man responsible for a deadly rampage in Isla Vista, Calif., that left six people dead and a dozen people wounded. In a video posted ahead of that 2014 attack, Rodger raged about a number of women turning down his advances, rendering men like him "incels," a term used by some groups to mean "involuntarily celibate." Rodger referred to men who were successful with women as "Chads" and women who turned men down as "Stacys." The post that appeared on Minassian's Facebook page included a line that said the "incel" rebellion has already begun. We will overthrow all the Chads and the Stacys." --Emphasis by D. Huttner, the rest from <http://www.cbc.ca/news/canada/toronto/toronto-van-attack-driver-profile-alek-minassian-1.4632435>

In addition to whatever punishment he receives, Alek Minassian deserves a *medal of honesty*. His is perhaps the most open declaration of the unconscious and covert war that

has been raging world-wide since the beginning of the Neolithic (Stone Age of Agriculture), since our first incompetent attempts at monogamy and the birth of homophobia -- *a war between latent homosexual people and the rest of us.*

Hans Christian Anderson, George Orwell, Lenny Bruce, Woody Allen and I have been describing this war only in ways that are impossibly subtle or otherwise incomprehensible to the public. Those of us who understand have been limited in our candor and influence by Big Brother's control of the state, the media and the school systems and his mendacious influence upon public opinion.

How many years will it take for the biggest Big Brothers, the most "successful" savages, *who are unlike Mr. Minassian only in their self control*, to acknowledge *the brothers* of mass murderers?

How many thousands of innocent and random victims must die before the political, police and media Big Brothers permit the mass publication of the articles that are contained herein: 1) "**Big Brother and Violence in America**," which reports the full truth about the problem, 2) "**Proposed Group Marriage Bill**," which puts forth the short-run solution to all the violence and 3) "We the People" treaty/amendment, which puts forth the long-run solution to all our problems? Or must you settle, probably decades and thousands of murders from now, for inferior facsimiles of these works?

David Huttner



#### 84. BERNIE VS. DAVID

4/26/2018

The other day, somebody on LinkedIn accused me of being “a watered-down Bernie Sanders.” This person knows nothing about me in particular or about politics in general. But for the benefit of persons who might be similarly confused, I thought I’d better pen this comparison.

Bernie is, in my opinion, a relatively good person with a good heart. It’s heroic of Bernie, as it was for Karl Marx and everybody in between them, to advocate for students and the poor. (They’ve never paid very well.) If Bernie and I each still lived in Brooklyn and met, I’m sure we’d be friends. But I wouldn’t have much time for him.

You see, there is an old Yiddish proverb that says, “The heart is but half a prophet.” The brain is, of course, the other half. Bernie is either short of brains or short of honesty. He is one-sidedly and demagogically representing only the Rs. Permit me to explain this.

All of our problems are owing to our failure to complete the transition to modernity by extending the Golden Rule to the most important sphere of social life, the sphere of our genetic completion. That sphere is NOT “God’s” responsibility. It’s OUR responsibility.

To be more precise, the wealthy people do like the large animals: they have relatively few babies, but they train and equip them with every advantage for survival. This quality strategy is called the K Strategy. At the other end of the social ladder, the poor do like the small animals and the insects: they reproduce for quantity. They generally have more offspring than they can train, employ or (oftentimes) even feed! These two extreme reproductive strategies, K and R, quality and quantity, cause and define each other. They are the root cause of all our problems without exception. They are what the class struggle is really about. That’s why the class struggle can never be won. It can only be minimized

by maximizing, equal opportunity (to minimize K) and population control (to minimize R). This is what we must do to solve ANY of our problems or to have a civilized and sustainable world.

This definition of the class struggle was discovered by me (with credit due to E.O. Wilson and Robert Macarthur for first defining K and R with respect to the other animals). I've been speaking about it constantly, since 1991 and writing about it in all of my books.

Bernie has never said "Boo" about it and probably still knows nothing about it. He thinks – or at least speaks as if – the Ks are the only source of our problems. He constantly argues for equal opportunity without saying a peep about population control. Either he is not very bright, or he is not very honest with you. He has no realistic political program. K and R, like their equal opportunity and population control antidotes, always exist in equilibrium, or are soon returned to equilibrium by social revolutions. This is easy to demonstrate with proof by contradiction logic.

Ask yourself, "If all the Bernie Sanders' had their way, if we maximized equal opportunity without population control, what would be the result?" Answer: we'd all end up equally poor and standing on top of one another. The Ks are never going to let this happen.

In another proof by contradiction, ask yourself the converse: "If all the Donald Trumps had their way (the rich Donald Trumps and not the poor, stupid ones that have only latent homosexuality in common with him), if we maximized population control without equal opportunity, what would be the result?" Answer: we'd all end up in concentration camps slaving away for a single master. The Rs are never going to let this happen.

By the way, if you read Chapter 35 of Volume 3 of my major work, "Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization," you will be quite surprised to learn that our pre-Columbian, Mesoamerican ancestors were – with the exception *only* of people who have read my books – politically smarter than our "modern," "educated," "civilized" and "superior" (arrogant, ignorant and stupid) contemporaries. *They saw the world as an endless struggle and series of revolutions and counter-revolutions between the gods Quetzalcoatl and Tezcatlipocha. Under numerous names and guises, Quetzalcoatl symbolized Homo erectus (our parent species) and the Ks and Tezcatlipocha symbolized Homo sapiens and the Rs.*

Neither does Bernie have the brains and the courage to tell you the truth about any of the other subjects that are tabu to large numbers of people: our horrific prehistory and the meaning of our religions, the Aboriginal African Americans, East-West differences and the laws of our psychosexual development.

I, on the other hand, tell you the truth about everything. You can get all the honest answers FREE from me. Just download and read the free PDFs that are at <https://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com/downloads>. And in November of 2020, vote for me even if you have to write in my name on your ballot because I have both a heart and a brain.

For the Peace Love and Progress Party ([Http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org)),

Dave



## 85. PEACE ON THE KOREAN PENINSULA

4/28/2018

I was absolutely amazed when I read someone's LinkedIn comment suggesting that Donald Trump deserves credit for political progress on the Korean Peninsula.

In December of 2010, while political tension on the Peninsula was at a modern peak and Donald was immersed in some real estate scheme, I sent the following letter to the foreign ministries of both governments and to Korean newspapers in North and South Korea and in America.

---

### OPEN LETTER TO THE PEOPLE AND LEADERS OF THE KOREAN PENINSULA

You have become the focal point of conflicts between societies dominated by the capitalists and those dominated by the workers, between societies dominated by men and those dominated by women. Each side wants to use you as proxies in waging a struggle to prove its superiority -- respectively, in technology and weaponry or social organization -- over its opponent.

The truth is that another war on the Korean Peninsula will result only in death, pain and suffering for the Korean People *and will prove nothing because both of the principals in this conflict have serious shortcomings*. The socialist revolution was necessary to break the tyranny of the richest capitalists, but the pendulum inevitably swung too far.

The ideal society is a hybrid of the two warring sides. The ideal society that we must fashion is one ruled by a single, communist party, organized not by cronyism but by the principals of democratic centralism and dedicated not to earning profits but to molding society into one, virtual and loving family. This ideal, communist party and society must be equally dedicated to eliminating surplus population; conferring the right to procreate only upon its most productive, creative and civilized citizens; and improving our children.

Now while the rest of the world is focused upon the Korean Peninsula, now while each side can prevent the other from interfering internally in the peninsula, now is the ideal time to start to fashion this ideal society that I describe in this new book, "Stage II of the Revolution." I would like very much to sit down with the leaders of North and South Korea, with the other four powers having observer status only, with rational Korean leaders whose minds are not clouded by religious or nationalist dogma and wishful thinking, and start to implement the compromises that will bring about the best possible future for the people of the peninsula and make it not the battleground but the envy of and example for the rest of the world.

I also sent both Korean governments copies of my books, which contain(ed) the K and R understanding of the class struggle. *E. O. Wilson, Robert Macarthur and I are to be **wholly** credited for that understanding.* For a concise summary of it, read my previous post, "Bernie vs. David," above.

Note also that Donald Trump sent a close friend to me in August of 2016, three months before his election, for his own hardcopies of my books, which I gave him. Donald is not the sharpest knife in the drawer and is absorbing those books very slowly, if at all. If and when he does, he will not deserve credit for the policies that they put forth.

For the Peace Love and Progress Party ([Http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org)),

Dave Huttner



## 86. KILLER SANDSTORMS BLAST INDIA LEAVING AT LEAST 125 DEAD

5/5/2018

On Wednesday, May 2, 2018, severe winds and rapid-fire lightning strikes from violent sandstorms ravaged India. According to Lindsey Bever of the Washington Post, “the storms demolished homes and displaced trees ... killing at least 125 people and injuring more than 200 others — with more potentially deadly weather still to come, officials said.”

All but 14 of the deaths occurred in the northwestern states of Uttar Pradesh, Rajasthan and Punjab. The other 14 occurred in the southern state of Andhra Pradesh, which, according to Agence France-Presse, “was hammered by more than 41,000 lightning strikes.” (The friction from the sand moving through the air generates static electricity.)

To those of us not yet affected by severe drought and sandstorms, this reads like a science fiction movie. But the unanimity of the many accounts assures us that they are NOT exaggerated. And the storms are getting worse! They motivated me to send the following email to the most communicable social science publishers in India.

Subject: Message to Indian Social Science Publishers

Gentlepersons,

*Humanity is burying itself in lies. As Huxley once noted, the truth is all the knowledge and information that advances human evolution. Lies are the converse. They only **temporarily** advance the people that promote them **at the expense of everyone.***

Getting off the suicide track that our species is on requires us to combat and eliminate all of the most basic lies. *There are no piecemeal reforms or technical fixes that can achieve their goals in peaceful coexistence with the basic lies of our cultures.*

The lies to which I refer concern all the subjects that are “tabu” to people. “*Tabu*” simply refers to truths that have been long and deeply buried by lies. The most deeply-buried and universally-“tabu” truths concern our prehistory, the meaning of our religions, East-West differences, the real nature of the class struggle and the laws of our psycho-sexual development.

I’ve always been a miner. I’ve plumbed the depths and gotten to the truth in regard to all these subjects. My works are *not* an “ore well,” wherein the reader can selectively dig up one precious nugget at a time. Instead, they’re a raging gusher, a high-pressure shower that drenches the reader’s every pore, from head to toe.

What do *you* think gentlemen? Has our world become hellish enough for you to get into the shower? Might a critical mass of your readers also be ready to get wet and come clean?

I give away the PDF versions of my books, FREE of CHARGE, at <https://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com/downloads>. I also have epub versions of each of them. If you sell ebooks, you may sell mine by providing me a royalty of 50% of the retail price (33% for hardcopies). For non-English versions that I authorize, I will accept a royalty of 25% of the retail price (16% for hardcopies).

Sincerely,

D. R. HUTTNER



87. MESSAGE TO THEATRICAL PRODUCERS THAT ARE FASCINATED BY “THE FIRST CHRISTMAS” BUT  
AFRAID TO PRODUCE IT

I’ve been hoping to hear from one of you, to hear one of you confirm that you will premier  
“The First Christmas” in your theater.

In my country – and yours is certainly the same or similar, when a witness takes the  
witness stand, before a judge, before a symbol for “God;” *the witness swears to tell the  
truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth.*

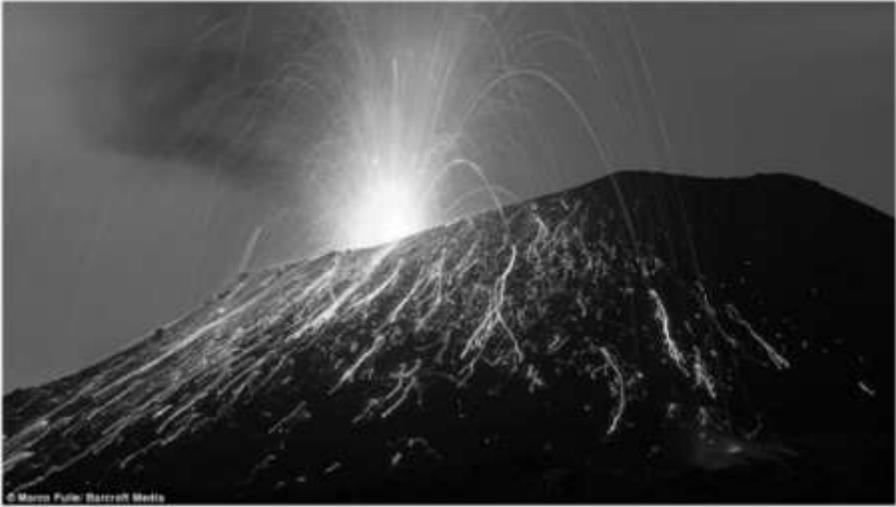
Our ongoing genetic competitors are a universal element of the godhead. Don’t you owe  
them, your patrons, the same respect? Isn’t this exactly what the people desperately  
need? Don’t they desperately need an honest understanding of our past and the subjects  
currently “tabu” to them? Without this, aren’t they victims of amnesia, without future  
direction and without meaning to their lives?

*How can your conscience permit you to read this play and NOT produce it?*

If you are afraid of hysterical reactions from the craziest people, then prepare your  
community for this play. Translate the play and perhaps some of my other works and  
circulate the translations throughout the community, *starting from the intellectual top  
down*, starting with the most conscious and rational individuals.

David Huttner

May 9, 2018



## 88. BIG BROTHER'S PRIORITIES

Big Brother likes -- the loveless, angry and lying, latent homosexual scoundrels that ever-increasingly control the world *like* -- to profit from disaster stories. You can't tune in to the major media right now without seeing, hearing or reading about the destruction being wrecked upon Hawaii by the Kilauea Volcano.

But the latent homosexuals unconsciously associate all real, social change with the big and all-important change that they can't make: removing their masks and loving the same-sex people that they can potentially love. So they unconsciously and reflexively fight against and prevent all important, social change. Of course, their *neophobia* prompts them to suppress books like mine and people like me who personify change.

On this occasion of Hawaii's vulcan disasters, it would be especially appropriate for you to ignore Big Brother's perverse interests and start to read my books. A good example of what you might learn from them is on page 75 of Volume 3, of the 24<sup>th</sup> version of my major work, "Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization," which you can download as a PDF, FREE of CHARGE at <https://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com/downloads>. This passage cites just one narrow example of the progress that the Big Brothers, in this case, the oil company Big Brothers, are preventing:

"Carbon nanotubes conduct electricity and heat 1000 times better than copper, and they are thermally stable to 3473° Celsius. Geothermal heat is totally clean, renewable and sufficient to provide for all our present energy needs plus the filtering of the air and the ocean water and many other tasks yet to be conceived.

"At the boundaries of the dozen or so tectonic plates that make up the earth's crust and in spots where the crust is thin and geothermal reservoirs of hot water can be easily created and tapped, geothermal energy is already very profitable. But this is only the Tin Lizzy stage of geothermal energy development. They are losing most of the energy by bringing the fluid (in this case, hot water) up out of

the hole, as drillers are accustomed to doing. The only thing we should be bringing out of the hole is the heat. Because the average heat gradient is above 25° C *per* km, in most places, we only need to drill down four km to get to 100° C, the heat required to boil water (or a fluorocarbon in a binary cycle) and flash it at a turbine wheel that turns the copper coil within a magnetic field and generates electricity. The highly conductive, 4 km+ length, carbon, nanotube wires will lose little geothermal heat on the way up and enable us to generate all the electricity we need above ground. Nanotube technology has expanded beyond microelectronic applications but needs to be further up-scaled. Up-scaling and experimentation with ALD (atomic, layered deposition) should enable us to also learn how to weld nanotubes and increase their durability with different insulating materials and crossover links. In fact, a scientist within the field, who doesn't want to be cited, assured me in early 2017 that this is already being done. ***With enough strategically-located geothermal energy plants, we could even drain off the heat that causes earthquakes and volcanoes.***

David Huttner

May 14, 2018



#### 89. INTRODUCTIONS

Dave: Hi, I'm Dave.

Sue: Sue.

Dave: Are you married?

Sue: Widowed

Dave: Divorced

Sue: Do you come here (to the pool) often?

Dave: When I can

Sue: What do you do?

Dave: Study law, philosophy, classical literature, automotive technology and construction techniques. But my forte is social science. I've done all the best research and made the most discoveries in the social sciences.

Sue: How interesting! Are you a lawyer?

Dave: Big Brother won't let me practice.

Sue: Do you teach?

Dave: Did for a while but quit due to censorship. How about you, what do you do?

Sue: I'm an entrepreneur, a desktop publisher.

Dave: That's wonderful. I wish I could do that.

Sue: Do it!

Dave: Facebook and LinkedIn are the only companies free and independent enough to print my stuff.

Sue: Well, why don't you go on Ted Talks. There's lots of interesting people on Ted Talks.

Dave: There are some interesting folks there. I especially liked Ed Yong's and Mike Roth's presentations, but my stuff is 100 times more interesting than theirs.

Sue: Well go on!

Dave: I've asked several times. They won't let me.

Sue: You're also into construction? What do you want to build?

Dave: I'd love to build an underground house; but – even though I don't expect to live for another 100 years -- I expect anything I build to last at least that long; and I don't know of any land, anywhere, that is sure to be habitable in 100 years.

Sue: (reflecting) Hmm...I hate violence.

Dave: Me too.

Sue: Do you think there will be a violent revolution?

Dave: Violence comes in many forms.

David Huttner

May 14, 2018



## 90. APPEAL TO OUT GAY AND LESBIAN COUPLES

July 16, 2018

Friends, my book about coming out is almost ready. It has already been three years in the making. It has a dynamite cover, a dynamite frontispiece, a dynamite introduction and dynamite appendixes. One of the appendixes is a proposed bill that, if enacted, will provide LGBT people with the number 2 thing they need, legalized group marriage.

The #1 thing that all of us need is for more LGBT people to come out. Those of you that have and are happily married know that you became not only a better person but virtually a different person from the person that you once were.

In order for my book to come out, I need ten out gay and lesbian couples who care enough about others and the future of humanity to share their experiences with readers, to be interviewed for this book. (Interviews can be done via Skype.) Ten couples able to be honest, interesting, colorful, funny and – above all else – helpful will make this book wildly successful, will make a better world and, possibly, make themselves famous.

Interested couples should message me at this website, at my website (DavidHuttnerForPresident.com) or by emailing **drhuttner@gmail.com** or **HomerOfTroy@yandex.ru** .



91. WHY ALL THE FUROR OVER TRUMP'S AND PUTIN'S ATTEMPTS TO IMPROVE RELATIONS?

I have answered this question previously in my posts, "The FISA, Trump's Russian Connections and what all the Fuss is about" and "Big Brother and Violence in America." But it is time to be more succinct.

The most repressed, latent homosexuals, especially white men of the Empire, always need to be fighting. They need to define their inner conflict (between homophobia and homosexual love) as an external one. Of course, their most likely "enemy" is the country that most rivals their own. So, in attempting to improve relations between their countries, Trump and Putin are threatening to steal the cover from Big Brother, from the sickest savages.

David Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Candidate for US President in 2020

July 17, 2018



## 92. MISSION IMPOSSIBLE

Tom Cruise's latest "Mission Impossible" is a must see. It's the perfect period piece for our times – the full panoply of latent homosexual lies, packaged in ever-mounting drama and suspense and the best cinematography and special effects that today's technology has to offer.

If humanity survives Big Brother's misguidance and the raccoons don't inherit the earth, future generations will still be watching it – renamed as "Mission Most Probable" – a comedy.

David Huttner

August 5, 2018



### 93. BRETT KAVANAUGH, MASTER OF THE THREE-STEP [27]

If you missed Rhode Island Senator Sheldon Whitehouse's grilling of Brett Kavanaugh (Trump's nominee to replace Anthony Kennedy on the Supreme Court) at the first session of Kavanaugh's confirmation hearing, you missed the only performance worth listening to.

All the other Senators eagerly invited the nominee to schmooze and recite rote propaganda about his alleged beliefs, his female and minority friends and his faith in motherhood and apple pie.

Whitehouse focused on the critical facts: Kavanaugh's voting record as a Washington D.C. Circuit Court judge in critical, 2 to 1 decisions and the voting record of the other 5 Republican appointees to the court during the administration of Chief Justice Roberts on critical, 5 to 4 decisions. If you missed Whitehouse's speech and want to know why it is so important for the Senate to reject Kavanaugh and the Republicans' bid to maintain control of the Supreme Court, you can review the Whitehouse grilling here: <https://www.whitehouse.senate.gov/news/release/whitehouse-reveals-kavanaughs-pro-corporate-right-wing-record-in-scotus-hearing-opener>.

If you are disinclined to dive into this cesspool, just realize this. The dance of Big Brother's (mostly Republican) "Justices" can be summarized as a simple, three-step.

1. If the legal change or innovation in question will *hurt* the interests of big corporations and the ruling class, cite *stare decisis* (judicial precedent) or "strict constructionism" (the most strict and literal interpretation of the U.S. Constitution, a 227-year-old document) as sufficient grounds for rejecting it.

2. If the legal change or innovation in question will *promote* the interests of big business and the ruling class, exercise logic, creativity and imagination to the fullest to describe it as necessary and essential.
3. In all cases, cite the supporting opinions of the most far-right-wing *amici curiae* (bar admitted, “friends of the court”) as the only reasonable ones.

Like all the Republican, judicial lackeys; Brett Kavanaugh is a veritable Fred Astaire at the Three Step.

David Huttner

September 5, 2018

**<https://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com/downloads>**



#### 94. OPEN LETTER TO US SENATOR CORY BOOKER, NJ (D)

Your defiance of the Republican majority on the Kavanaugh confirmation committee, your insistence upon making public a withheld Kavanaugh email, was absolutely the right thing to do. In a civilized society, all political and governmental activity (police monitoring of suspect persons, groups and activities notwithstanding) should be transparent and open to public oversight.

But the contended email, the subject of tremendous drama that included threats to expel you from the Senate, *did* bear upon the nominee's political opinions -- in this case his insensitivity to racial profiling, and *did not* bear – even remotely – upon our national security. Clearly, the Republicans never had any right to withhold it. Nor did they have a colorable argument for punishing you for disclosing it.

Senator, was all this high drama of your “I am Spartacus moment” staged? Was the bipartisan cooperation needed for this show arranged by the Council on Foreign Relations (the old money club)? Are you on their short-list to become the next lackey in the White House? Your good looks, youthful exuberance and brown skin would surely dupe many working people into thinking that the nation is being led by someone that represents them.

If you are, indeed, a courageous tribune of the people; why did you fail to introduce the “We the People” treaty/amendment when I wrote it in mid-October of 2015 and asked you, as my congressman of the time, to sponsor it and submit it as a House bill? This artful document is a basic blueprint for modernizing the US Government and civilizing our

world. I used my own meager resources to snail-mail a hardcopy to everyone on the hill. Few if any of you read it because there were no checks attached. What a shame! It offered you, Cory Booker, an opportunity for *a real* Spartacus moment, an opportunity to liberate all of us.

It can still be read online at <https://www.linkedin.com/pulse/we-people-david-huttner/>. Surely, as an attorney and a Stanford grad, you have the intellect to understand it.

Are you lacking the necessary courage and independence? Were you admitted to Stanford under the same condition that I was offered admission to Harvard Graduate School? On the condition of having to work for the CIA afterward?

I was independent enough to decline that offer, Cory. The “We the People” treaty/amendment is independent enough to include its Article 5, Section 5b. This provision would replace general elections with hierarchical (democratic centralism) elections and in so doing would create a government of civil servants that truly represent the people and not just the rich people that provide the mass media money needed to win general elections.

Article 5, Section 5b of the “We the People” treaty/amendment is, of course, another reason why you won’t be introducing it. It calls for a world in which there is no place for politicians like you.

For the Peace Love and Progress Party ([Http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org)),

Dave Huttner

September 9, 2018



#### 95. NASA'S TESS SATELLITE: CURIOUS EXPLORATION OF THE SPREAD OF THE HUMAN CANCER?

TESS, the "Transiting Exoplanet Survey Satellite," has four wide-field, 16.8MP cameras that cover 85% of the sky, 350 times more than the earlier, Kepler Satellite. On startup, it has already found an earth-like planet only 60 light years away!

What bugs me is what many people regard as TESS's purpose. Their motive for wanting it out there is truly disturbing. Though many are too embarrassed to admit it, Yahoo News puts it in your face in their first three sentences:

*"Relocating is complicated enough when you're simply moving to a new city. Scientists at NASA have taken property searches up an infinite number of levels, however, as they search for another Earth. NASA's planet-hunting team turned up a potential relocation candidate on the first pass with a new satellite."*  
(Emphasis mine)

Simply paraphrased: we've already f'd up this planet beyond all recognition, and we've got to find and move to another one before this one becomes totally uninhabitable.

Wouldn't that be a proud accomplishment! Spread the human cancer beyond the Solar System! Destroy anything and everything that might be out there!

I've been promoting a better, saner alternative since the early 1990s. Instead of extending human savagery (the cancer that has been destroying Earth), let's try extending the Golden Rule (ethical reciprocity). Let's extend it to the most important sphere of human life, the sphere of our reproductive competition. Regarding this sphere as "God's" sphere, as the most ignorant savages do, is just an excuse for preserving the savage status quo

because there is no literal “God” or “Devil.” The modern “God” and “Devil” or their pagan counterparts, the “gods and demons,” are just symbols for 4 universal groups of ancestors and relatives and one individual. These universal elements of the godhead are all people with whom we have always been obsessed owing to having strong mixed emotions, love and hate, for them.

My books, by far the best social science books ever written, are a virtual blueprint for doing this, for solving all of our problems, for getting our own house in order BEFORE we contaminate extraterrestrial space. Download them FREE OF CHARGE at **<https://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com/downloads>**.

David Huttner

September 22, 2018



#### 96. BUMPER STICKERS

Minutes ago, I was driving down the highway when I saw a bumper sticker that read, “Humankind: be both.” This struck me as so wildly over-optimistic that I just had to stalk the driver. When I was finally able to stop her, I asked, “How can a species that systematically exterminated its parent species and remains unconscious and in denial of the deed be anything but paranoid-schizophrenic (i.e. dangerously insane)?”

She had no answer to this, so she provisionally but eagerly accepted FREE digital copies of my books.

Shouldn't you do the same?

<https://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com/downloads>.

David Huttner  
9/29/18



#### 97. AGNOSTICS

Agnostics, people that “don’t know” if a god exists, are people that can’t decide whether they are grown-ups or children. Here’s why.

Most of them are educated and intelligent enough to know that there has never been a miracle of any kind and that religious myths can’t be literally true. Some even know that everything in the universe is material and that (immaterial) “spirits” are the psychological result of repressed ambivalence. [A struggle continues within the mind between the positive and the negative emotions felt toward an object of extreme ambivalence; but because one side of the ambivalence (usually the negative side felt toward someone that we depend upon or must cooperate with) is repressed, the mind can’t locate the struggle. The ego, the mind’s operating system, then assumes that the struggle is with something external, invisible, immaterial and imperishable like the immaterial and imperishable “soul” that it wants to believe it itself is. But the phenomenon of self-awareness, the ego, is merely the result of electricity cycling within a donut-shaped object at the base of the brain called the intralaminar nucleus. Electricity cycles in this donut at a steady state of 40 cycles per second. Long nerves, ganglia, that connect to this donut and stretch throughout the brain, enable the ego to draw into its orbit stored images and logical syllogisms and immediate sensations. This activity of the ego in response to external stimuli and changes in the external stimuli cause each cycle to be slightly different, like a cartoon show of slightly different cards being flipped before your eyes at the rate of 40 per second. Since the donut itself is stable and unchanging relative to what comes into it from the outside, this gives rise to a belief in itself as a thing, to the phenomenon of self-awareness, to the ego, to that part of us that says, “I.” But when the electricity in that donut ceases to cycle, the “I” is just worm food, about ninety-seven cents-worth of chemicals.] Some agnostics already know this. Most can understand it when it is explained to them.

But even when the adult within the agnostic concedes this, the child within him will argue, "But we can never know for certain that there's not a God out there somewhere beyond the known universe." A friend of mine, a generally intelligent and well-educated fellow once said this to me. He said it -- *even after* conceding that I had discovered the universal elements of the godhead, the groups of ancestors and relatives and the one individual (the same-sex parent) toward whom all of us are ambivalent, the only candidates to become that big parent in the sky that every baby hopes is up there, and the prehistoric traumas that caused these elements to condense into the pagan "gods and demons" and, later, the modern "God" and "Devil."

I told this stubborn friend what I tell all self-proclaimed agnostics: *rational, productive and survival-worthy adults don't operate upon possibilities.* (We do test hypotheses, but only during experiments that are designed to tell us whether the hypothesis is true or false.) *Adults operate upon probabilities, conclusions drawn from experience. Only children indulge in possibilities, the realm of cartoons and fantasies.*

For example, when an adult leaves for work each morning, he doesn't wait upon his doorstep, holding up a sign that says, "Aliens come pick me up." He relies upon proven means of transportation. He doesn't sit between two stools, like the agnostic that can't decide if he's a child or an adult. And neither should you.

David Huttner, October 1, 2018

Peace Love and Progress Party Candidate for US President in 2020

**[Http://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com](http://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com)**



#### 98. PIMPS, PREDATORS AND PROSTITUTES

Prior to the conclusion of the Kavanaugh nomination, I dared not say what I am about to say. I feared that the following might help him, a scoundrel who, in my opinion, is one of the worst persons ever to don a judicial robe. Now I can say it.

In a savage world such as ours, in a world wherein we've failed to extend the Golden Rule to the most important sphere of social life, in a world wherein we've failed to set limits upon our genetic competition, in a savage world wherein we've failed to minimize the extreme K (quality) Reproductive Strategy and the extreme R (quantity) Reproductive Strategy by maximizing (respectively) equal opportunity and population control; it is inevitable that human sexuality (which ought to be reserved for mutual love) will be used as weaponry.

Privileged people convince themselves that they are deserving of their privileges and superior to others. They become overly aggressive to predatory toward the less fortunate persons whom they disrespect or falsely perceive as admirers.

Underprivileged people use sex opportunistically, for social advancement. The most deprived and desperate people use it to survive. Parents who can't feed their children will sell the children into slavery or prostitution before they'll see the children starve.

Latent homosexual people (people that have only same-sex siblings and pretend to be heterosexual, Orwell's "Big Brother," the loveless and angry, consummate liars and best savages that increasingly rule the world) flirt with and have sex with the opposite sex only to add to the population problem, express their anger or hide their homosexuality (due

to the homophobia that developed from the monogamy of class society). They also become the procurers, the pimps and madams that enrich themselves while sexually humiliating others.

Anyone truly wanting to improve the human condition and not just wanting to selectively punish his enemies, anyone who cares enough to ponder this issue – or any other pervasive and persistent problem – will agree with me that all our problems are just symptoms of the K and R Strategies. K and R are what the class struggle is really about. The two extremes cause and define each other, which is why the K and R class struggle can never be won. Neither can any of our problems, which are only symptoms of K and R, be permanently solved or even mitigated without lessening, preferably minimizing, both K and R. Lessening (preferably minimizing) K and R means increasing (preferably maximizing) equal opportunity and population control.

All the reformist efforts to attack one symptom or another result from the idiocy, hypocrisy and resentment of angry latent homosexual opportunists, sociopaths that obtain the campaign money needed for general elections by selling out the public interest to private interests.

Don't let Democrats fool you. Don't let them sap your resources and waste your vote. If you really care about human degradation and the misuse of sex as weaponry – or any social ill, then visit my website: <http://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com>. Download and read my books. Share them with your friends and loved ones. Organize a cell of the Peace Love and Progress Party in your community. The party must be hierarchically organized to minimize the influence of money. Membership must be secretive because there is no telling what crimes the criminally insane Big Brothers will commit against us as they perceive us as a threat to their power, power used reflexively to stop all real social change, change that they unconsciously associate with the all-important change that they cannot make: removing their masks and loving the same-sex people that they are otherwise capable of loving.

As soon as society commits itself to minimizing the K and R class struggle, to maximizing equal opportunity and population control, we can adopt a new system of marriage and child rearing that will guarantee everyone love with the perfect partner. My book, "Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution" explains how to do this, how to create the paradise that will bring an end to the use of sex as weaponry.

Those of you who don't like my solution, those of you whose minds are mired in Big Brother's box, may prefer the solution offered by some of Big Brother's toadies and police agents, the producers of NPR news. On Friday evening, 9/28/18, they offered a conventional "solution" for the estimated 40+ % of the US women and 0.7% of US men who are sexually molested before reaching adulthood. School classes, they say, can educate students as to the exact meaning of sexual consent. Presumably this means showing videos of various scenarios combined with moralizing. (E.g. "No, no, no, don't do this. Do it this way.") Now there's real genius! If you think this or any of Big Brother's solutions will make a dent in any of our problems, then I've got a bridge to sell you.

David Huttner

October 1, 2018

Updated October 23, 2018



#### 99. GLOBAL WARMING ALARM BELLS DAMPENED BY CENSORSHIP

As dire as *the latest UN report on the dangers of global warming* may sound, realize this. All of the major media and the publishers that enjoy any degree of commercial circulation are censored by Big Brother (the loveless, angry and lying, latent homosexual scoundrels that increasingly control the world) and Big Brother's secret police agents and "established literary agents" (police agents in disguise). The danger is much worse than they are telling you.

The rise in sea level has not always been gradual. At times, it has been catastrophic, and it is likely to be catastrophic again. The Great Flood that is prominent in all of our mythologies actually happened. In 14634 BPE ("Before the Present Era," before year 2000), only about 7000 years this side of the LGM (last glacial maximum), when the glaciers were still massive, a massive ice sheet slid into the sea. I estimate, from the psychoanalysis of the world's best mythologies and the latest Vostok ice core data, that the sea level rose 100 feet and the tidal wave added another 100 feet. Up to half of the world's people died. The global warming and ice slide occurred about half a millennia (500 years) after the discovery of horticulture. The discovery of horticulture spread like wildfire and touched off a global frenzy of slashing and burning to claim possession of the lowest, most fertile and most-easily-irrigated lands. That frenzy caused deforestation and carbonation of the atmosphere to sky-rocket, which, in turn, caused the global warming, the ice slide and the Flood.

Today, the Greenland Glacier is only the world's second biggest ice sheet. The Greenland ice is only 2,850,000 cubic kilometers, but its mean altitude is 7005 feet. Unlike the Western Antarctic Ice Sheet, which is partially submerged, there is nothing to stop the Greenland Ice Sheet once it starts to slide. When (not "if") it slides into the sea, even if the sea level rise is only 10 feet and the tidal wave 20 feet, far less than the calculated 24 and 48 feet that it would cause today, that will be enough to kill billions of today's people and displace billions more. It is likely to trigger global anarchy and another dark age. My English language update of the Internationale, which I penned in 2009, includes a final

verse that vaguely alludes to this impending disaster. (It's attached to the bottom of this article.)

I want those of you that are near the coast and likely to be among the billions of people running riot to realize that all the publishers that enjoy any degree of commercial circulation, people that have allowed Big Brother and his police agents to censor their output, people that have censored my magnum opus, "Decoding the Deluge," rank among the Biggest of the Big Brothers in their liability for the forthcoming disaster.

The Big Brothers have led us down this suicide path and doggedly kept us upon it owing to their reflexive opposition to all truth and real social change (change that they unconsciously associate with the removal of their Third Masks, the mask that hides homosexuality). Like Trump and the other Big Brother climate deniers, publishers should be fully subject to your most severe, summary judgment. (Imprisonment isn't an option in times of anarchy and would be too good for them.)

### **The Internationale**

Words by Eugene Pottier (Paris 1871)

And David Huttner (Nantong 2009)

Music by Pierre Degeyter (1888)

Stand up ye workers of the world

You're one wherever ye may be

O'er theirs let your flag be unfurled

Turn tyranny to liberty

When power working people wield

And rule of bankers is repealed

Affliction, havoc, hardship, war

Will trouble human kind no more

Comrades come, join the cause

And the last fight let us face

The Internationale

Unites the human race

No more deluded by the foe

Race, prejudice and bias pass

No bound'ries do we toilers know

Except the boundaries of class

So when "To arms" their bugles call

No fratricide will we befall

We'll frag the gen'ral's on our side

And with our brothers be allied

Comrades come, join the cause

And the last fight let us face

The Internationale

Unites the human race

The bourgeois can't cooperate

For their misrule they think we'll pay

No god on high controls our fate

It's up to us to save the day

If glacial slide and flood provide

The worst case of class genocide

A global signal it will be

To make those scoundrels history

Comrades come, join the cause

And the last fight let us face

The Internationale

Unites the human race

---

The Internationale was first written to celebrate the Paris Commune of March-May 1871: the first time workers took state power into their own hands. In the Commune, they replaced K democracy (one dollar: one vote) with R democracy (one person: one vote). Their electors mandated representatives on policy questions. Electors were recallable at any time and were paid wages that reflected those of their constituents. The Commune was a working body, not a talk shop. The distinction between legislative and executive arms of government was abolished. Marx's **Civil War in France** is a one-sided but extremely interesting account of the history and significance of the Commune. The Commune was drowned in blood by the conservative French government in Versailles, cheered on by the ruling classes of the world.

Today, as of the discovery of my scientific understanding of the class struggle, it is possible to establish a stable, sustainable and civilized world by minimizing the extreme strategies for reproductive competition, by minimizing K and R, which means maximizing – respectively – equal opportunity and population control. But our post-industrialized world is a world increasingly dominated by the richest Ks (monopoly capitalists). Only they have the power, influence and education to put the necessary changes into effect. Should they fail to do so, which as of this writing appears inevitable, then they are – by far – the persons most responsible for the consequences. By the same theory of tort law by which we hold the party guilty who had foreseeability and the opportunity to prevent a disaster, the rich will be guilty and deserving of the mob justice that will be meted out to them. It will be meted out to them when this global, fossil-fuel-based, social system collapses. The masses won't need a Eugene Pottier or a David Huttner to tell them what justice demands. The least educated man on the street knows that when there is no social change, it is because the rich don't want it.

For the Peace Love and Progress Party ([Http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org))

David Huttner

10/10/2018



#### 100. RELIGION CASTS A LONG SHADOW

Religion casts a long shadow and still holds many self-proclaimed atheists in its grip. These “atheists” are generally people who have become proficient in one of the sciences or learned materialist philosophy. They know that religious myths and rituals can’t be literally true. But religious myths and rituals are extremely powerful because of the symbolic, prehistoric truths that they incorporate. Without studying my books or independently learning what our prehistory, basic psychology and religions are about (i.e. without reinventing the wheel), these self-proclaimed “atheists” remain in the grip of religious wishful thinking and limiting religious assumptions.

A good example of such people is the Neo-Marxists, the ideologists for the Rs, ideologists for the people on the bottom that resemble the small animals and the insects in pursuing the R (quantity) Reproductive Strategy. I’m not speaking now of the phony liberal Democrats that promote reforms favorable to the Rs only to get their votes and their support for imperialist wars. I’m speaking now about the true R believers that find no fault with the Rs and think that promoting their interests is the answer to all our problems. But for their religious wishful thinking, their one-sidedness, these believers would realize that Malthus’ work *On Population* and Ricardo’s Iron Law of Wages – though totally one-sided in criticizing only the Rs – *were true!* Were these believers even to read a little further in their own genre, were they to read Trotsky’s *The Revolution Betrayed*, they would realize that Trotsky had to be prevented from influencing the Soviet people and national socialism had to replace Marxism because the latter was a disastrous failure, the political equivalent of a train wreck. (Trotsky couldn’t see this because of his religious devotion to Marxism.)

But for their limiting, religious assumptions, the Neo-Marxists, the R ideologues would NOT assume that the sphere of human reproductive competition is “God’s domain” and that government is just an economic and environmental tinkerer. To the contrary: the sphere of human reproductive competition will remain the root cause of all our savagery

until we humans assume responsibility for it, until we rationalize it, until we complete the transition to modernity by extending the Golden Rule (ethical reciprocity) to this most important sphere of social life. Also to the contrary: governments NOT “under God” but under the rational control of the supreme species on this planet must be the practitioners of holistic social science and NOT just tinkers in (very limited) economics and environmentalism.

Pacifica Radio pours forth a steady stream of these religious, R ideologues. They would be comical were they not as harmful as the liberal Democrats in sapping peoples’ time, energy and resources.

My advice to all of them? Grow up. See yourselves and your class as you truly are and government as it ought to be. Desist in your religious assumptions and wishful thinking. My books will help you do this.

For the Peace Love and Progress Party ([Http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org))

David Huttner

10/11/18



### 101. IMMIGRATION

Immigration has always been a problem. Most white Americans see it as only a modern problem because, in their view of earlier times, when the only ill-effect was the genocide of the native people, that was OK.

Whether the incomers have superior numbers or weapons, whether we call them *immigrants* or *conquerors*, it is basically the same problem. It is a *symptom* of a much greater underlying problem. All the accusations made by both sides tend to be true, and the symptom can't be solved within the narrow scope of anyone's immigration or military defense policies, policies that don't address the underlying problem.

*Conquest and immigration are just the most **obvious** symptoms of the **countless** ugly symptoms of the K and R Class Struggle.* All of my books and most of my posts describe this struggle and how to minimize it. See, for example, the first ten pages of the Conclusion of my major work, "Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization," Version 24, Vol. 3. It and my other social science works are FREE to download at [DavidHuttnerForPresident.com/downloads.html](http://DavidHuttnerForPresident.com/downloads.html).

David Huttner

October 24, 2018

Yesterday, I received an email from a well-funded and highly publicized LGBT group demanding that I give financial support to their political candidates. Like all organizations that are well-funded and highly publicized by Big Brother's media, this organization is controlled by secret police agents. I can assure you of this from many decades of political experience across the political spectrum. (See for example my reporting on the American Atheists' League, its founder Madeline Murray O'Hair and Agnostic.com in my article, "Another Censorship Debacle," which is within "Selected Works of David Huttner." This work, and another eleven of my thirteen works of social science are FREE to download at <http://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com/downloads.html>.)

The richest of the latent homosexual scoundrels (Orwell's "Big Brothers") are simply people from the families that have been the most and the longest dominated by loveless, angry, deceitful and malicious latent homosexuals. They created the state at the beginning of the Neolithic, the Stone Age of agriculture. "Government" is the wishful, idealistic word for what is essentially an instrument of class violence consisting of an internal police force, an external military and a law-making system. The dark underbelly of any state is its intelligence community, its secret police agents. The 2019 requested budget for the American intelligence community is \$ 21.2 billion for the Military Intelligence Program and \$ 59.9 billion for the National Intelligence Program. The actual budget that the House and Senate Intelligence Committees will grant them and that they receive from private sources and business operations is secret and far in excess of these amounts. What's important for every American to know is that a large portion of this money, of your tax money, is used to misinform you, confuse you and misguide you. The mission of the police agents, both at home and abroad, is not to promote change but to thwart it, to squander the meager energy and resources of the working people on the fruitless obsession with the mere symptoms of our social ills. This mission includes identifying all of the individuals that sincerely want to effect change, creating secret police files on them and violating all of their civil liberties so as to render them ineffectual. Secret agents all know, in their latent homosexual guts, that any reference to the K and R class struggle, the root of all our social ills, or any attempts to really remove the two problems that cap that struggle (latent homosexuality/homophobia and religious fundamentalism) are taboo. Why? Because the latent homosexual Big Brothers associate all real change with the big and all-important change that they can't make: with removing their masks that hide homosexuality. In this respect, they are correct. That mask, the mask that turns them into the monsters of society (along with two earlier masks given to us by our horrific and confused prehistory) must be removed before there can be any real social progress.

The police agents tend to be C students from upstart, latent homosexual and fundamentalist (usually Roman Catholic) families. But after enjoying Big Brother's favor for a few years, these brainless and opportunistic flunkies become very arrogant. They begin to really believe that they are intelligent!

I am the intellectual leader in all of the social sciences. My discoveries are comparable only to those of Darwin, Marx, Freud and Orwell – combined. Don't take my word for this.

Read my books. (Censorship forces me to give away my books and to not be modest.) For this police stooge, a tail of the dog, to order me to finance his political activity, for the tail to demand obeisance from the head, outraged me to no end. It spurred me to reconsider the LGBT movement. In doing so, I was able to connect more of the dots. Those of you that aren't incorrigible, latent homosexual, police agent scoundrels will be interested in what those dots reveal! Here, below, are the dots, the relevant facts. See if you can't connect them. Draw the logical conclusion:

(Dot #1) Since the early 1990s and some of the first versions of my magnum opus, *Decoding the Deluge* and *Finding the Path for Civilization*, I've been insisting that we all love our siblings. If mom has a partner and doesn't stay too close to us for too long (producing unmistakably homosexual, "butch" young ladies and effeminate young men), then our sexual orientations (not what we do but what we want to do) are determined by our sibling relationships. Every pre-adolescent child knows this. But homophobia, which is transferred from generation to generation and began in the Neolithic due to our inept transition to monogamy (which forces homosexual folks to choose between having love and having children), causes people with same sex siblings to hide their bisexuality or homosexuality. Although the precise details of our psychosexual development will not be known until we experiment with children (an ethically-dubious undertaking) or until we collect a massive amount of data and honestly analyze it (which Big Brother currently prevents anyone from doing), everyone learns the conclusion that is emboldened above from introspection and their observation of others.

(Dot #2) Me notwithstanding, nobody is willing to publically admit to the conclusion that is emboldened above. Especially loath to admit it are the state-licensed psychologists, especially the highest paid ones that spend virtually all their time babysitting the wives and children of Big Brothers. Even more disgraceful than the psychologist deniers (of what is emboldened above) are the LGBT deniers! These are the folks claiming to be the vanguard of change and liberation with respect to our sexual orientations. Worse still, most of the LGBT folks support the counterclaim that our sexual orientations are innate (determined at birth by the presence or absence of a "gay gene" or by "God").

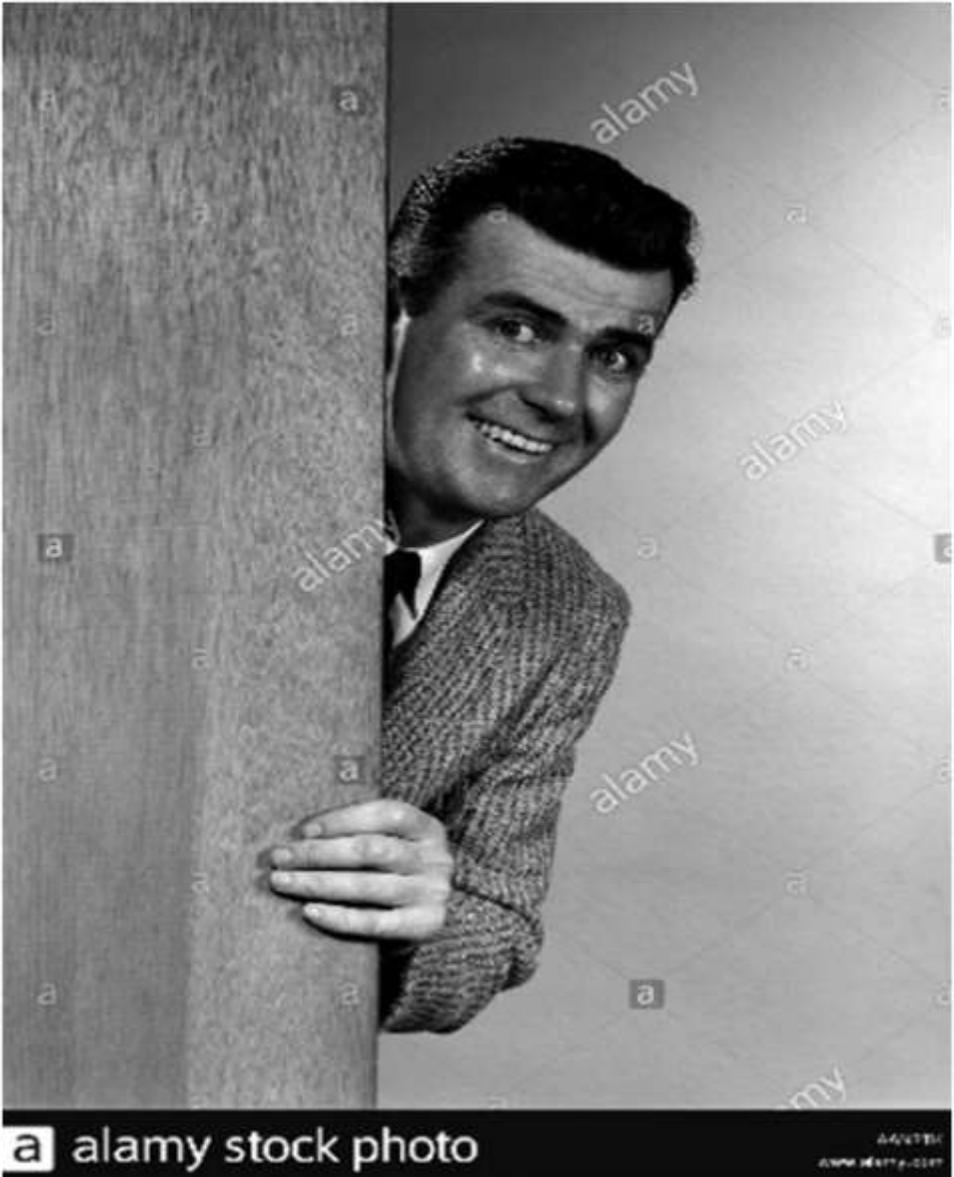
(Dot #3) After numerous appeals in person and over the Internet to out lesbian and gay couples to be interviewed for my new book, a work in progress entitled "Coming Out" and after launching a GoFundMe.com page that hopes to financially compensate the interviewees; not a single couple has stepped forward. (Everyone who gets to know me personally or who reads my books learns that I am ruthlessly honest and expect the same of others.)

(Dot 4) "Transgender" people, many of whom pay lavishly for genital mutilation, are not just protected and defended by the LGBT community. The "T" is uppercase and fully equal to the "L," the "G," and the "B" (and not a lowercase "t"). Why? Because virtually everyone of or supportive of the LGBT community also supports the claim of transsexuals that they are born of a gender opposite to the one revealed by their genitalia.

(Dot 5) Many Big Brothers are protective of transsexuals and fully support their claim that gender is genetically determined.

(Dot 6) Every veteran NYC taxi driver and even some of Big Brother's licensed but experienced psychologists know that the overwhelming majority of "transsexuals" are men that had an extremely lonely, latent homosexual mother, a mother that missed her sister so much that she pretended that her male child was that sister and a female. At a very early age, children can be easily confused and made to believe such nonsense. Although this is not rocket science, no one, me notwithstanding, dares to articulate this truth. No one dares to provide "transsexuals" with the counseling they need and to call for the de-licensing of the surgeons that mutilate them. (Transsexuals are some of the worst victims of homophobia. They need and deserve protection but not emulation. Rather than mutilate themselves and don a Fourth Mask, these guys should accept their homosexuality and tell mom to do the same. Mom needs to find her desperately-needed love with an adult lesbian.)

Ok. Those are the dots. Can you connect them? Do you get the picture? For those of you that can't, here it is:



All of these dots lead to the same conclusion: the “LGBT” community is only half out of the closet. They are refusing to acknowledge the conclusion that is emboldened above, refusing to acknowledge that our siblings determine our sexual orientations. By not admitting to this basic truth, by saying or suggesting instead that our orientations are determined by a gene or (more absurdly still) by “God”; they are supporting the big lie of transsexual people and helping Big Brother to stay in the closet.

How convenient!

One is not fully out of the closet, with regard to any subject, until one is fully open and honest about it, until one is willing and able to tell the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth regarding that subject -- all the time.

And we must get Big Brother out of the closet and able to love. Why? Because by not being able to love, the Big Brothers remain the angry monsters of society, and there can be no social progress.

For more of the details, please read my books. They are FREE to download at

**<https://www.DavidHuttnerForPresident.com/downloads>.**

David Huttner

August 1, 2018



### 103. ON COOPERATION (A BRIEF BIOGRAPHY OF MAN)

Cooperation enabled our first, autonomous, Homo sapiens family to accomplish what they would have originally thought impossible. They defeated, in one battle after another, in a protracted 35 to 40 thousand year war, their parent species.

Our first, autonomous Homo sapiens family probably consisted of only one woman and two or three men. These early Homo sapiens, mutants of our Homo erectus (“upright man”) parent species, had to live as one, polyamorous, tribal family – as they were accustomed – but without and separate from Homo erectus people.

Homo erectus had dominated the earth for about two million years. He was the man of the last ice age. He evolved with the spear. He was much stronger in the upper body, and his bones were bigger. His skull compared to ours in thickness as do orange peels to egg shells.

Our first family members had invented the bow and arrow, a weapon superior to Homo erectus’ spear; and we also had dogs, which compensated for our sensory inferiority. Also and very fortunately, the hybrids (the children of mixed, Homo erectus-Homo sapiens unions), the “heroes of old” that tended to be superior people in every way except their sterility, tended to sympathize with and side with us. But there were probably hundreds of thousands of Homo erectus people and, initially, only three or four of us. There were other Homo sapiens, scattered throughout the world; but they were oppressed members of Homo erectus, tribal groups.

To take Earth from Homo erectus and avail ourselves of its resources, our ancestors were forced to separate and disperse in every direction. As a result of this dispersion and geographic isolation, we developed different languages and customs. The total victory over Homo erectus, our only competitor, eliminated the external necessity of Homo

sapient unity and cooperation. Ever-so-gradually, technology and trade have been enabling us to recover the unity and cooperation that we lost as a result of the Species War. But conscious and concerted (political) unity and cooperation still elude us due to our unconsciousness of the K and R Class Struggle and its natural laws. Let's consider them and the Neolithic Age in which they arose.

Personal property would have differed considerably between different tribes and members of tribes. But the breakup of the tribes and the division of highly-cooperative tribal societies into class societies didn't begin until the discovery of horticulture. Mammalian reproduction had been understood for about 100,000 years. The domestic dog is at least that old, and we couldn't have won the Species War without him. But animal husbandry couldn't become large scale and occupationally viable until the discovery of horticulture, until we could grow grain or tubers for the animals.

Once discovered, roughly 15 thousand years ago, the knowledge of horticulture spread like wildfire. The most successful farmers broke out of the long (polyamorous, tribal) house. They started practicing monogamy with the few women whom they could attract. To help work the irrigable land, tend the herds and defend their claims to them, they needed – and mostly begot -- sons. These sons and brothers, the earliest children of the first claimants of private property, the first, inborn members of the K Class (the affluent class that simulates the large animals in breeding for quality as opposed to the relatively-poor R Class that simulates the small animals in breeding for quantity) were oppressed by the very tradition that their class needed to accumulate private property -- monogamy. Since we all love our siblings, these brothers were forced to choose between having love and having offspring, the dilemma that gave birth to homophobia. Thus, the very first born-members of the K Class were loveless, angry, latent homosexuals. Since we all want to produce children like ourselves, this trend among them has been steadily increasingly ever since!

Their angry and malicious personalities augmented the mad competition for the lowest, most fertile and most easily-irrigated lands. In turn, this sparked a frenzy of slashing and burning to lay claim to the possession of these lands. This caused global deforestation and carbonization of the atmosphere (global warming), which sent the Western Antarctic Ice Sheet sliding into the sea 14, 634 years before the present era (2000 AD), at a time when the glaciers were still massive. I estimate, from the psychoanalysis of mythologies and the most recent Vostok ice core data, that the Great Flood killed up to half of the world's people and virtually all of the first farmers. Worst victimized were the Aboriginal African Americans because they were marine people that hugged the coastlines and the river systems. Their population center had been the basin surrounding the Lakes of Mexico and the Caribbean Lake.

Smart people knew that the Flood had something to do with the new farming and the terrible smoke that was in the air everywhere, so the magician priests were able to abolish farming for four or five thousand years. It returned, the Second Neolithic started up, only after a sufficient number of people realized that, without agriculture, cannibalism was inevitable. (Archeologists will never find and date the crop pollen for the First Neolithic

because its farming was all being done at locations that are now about 300 feet under water.)

Average people all assumed that the Flood had been brought as punishment by their angry, Homo erectus gods. It became tabu to even think about Homo erectus and the Species War because doing so might incite the anger of the gods and bring more punishment. All of our oral histories (mythologies) became much more compromised at this time, and the still-surviving Homo erectus people hiding out in the high mountains of Central Asia and working as slaves in Mesopotamia were renamed “the Black-headed People.” The Black-headed People were said to be an inferior race and not the last remaining survivors of our parent species, our first gods. (Wishful thinking knows no bounds!)

The memory of our parent species was virtually expunged. But this severed our link with the rest of nature and – by default – caused our ancestors to start thinking that their Creator/God was not buried under their feet, but was instead, like the ashes that rose from the bonfires that had burned less-edible Homo erectus remains, in outer space somewhere.

This huge lie and insane belief had two very tragic consequences. It created the universal prejudice against dark skin because all the other great apes have dark skin, and the sight of a human with dark skin threatens to expose our hominid origins and blow the lid off the big, religious lie. The substitution of a fictitious and extraterrestrial god for Homo erectus also alienated us from the rest of nature. Nevertheless, the modern religions all wholly and eagerly adopted this insane, alienated and racism-creating belief because it facilitated the abolition of pagan religions whose ubiquitous practice of blood sacrifice (to appease the angry gods) had to be abolished in the interest of trade.

Class society and trade, especially within the modern era (of “modern” religions) has given birth to almost all of our wondrous technologies. Tribal, R-dominated societies were led by tribal elders and magician-priests that were even more conservative than the worst, latent homosexual K scoundrels (Orwell’s “Big Brother”). As tricksters and liars, successful magician priests were even worse than modern industrialists and politicians. Because the people of pagan times were more traumatized than people of today (by the Species War, the Great Flood and rampant cannibalism); magician-priests were able to control the people and maintain their dominance by using fear, exclusively and most successfully, to stifle ALL change.

But the wealth and population differences between the Ks and the Rs are steadily increasing as a result of competition and their unchecked proclivities –the reproductive irresponsibility of the Rs and the ever-growing wealth, lovelessness and malice of the Ks, who are oppressed by homophobia and latent homosexuality. (Since we all love our siblings and none of us get to choose them, homophobia is grossly unfair and irrational.) Growing class differences and growing lovelessness and anger are sinking social cooperation to ever-lower levels. Our physical environment, Mother Nature, is the common kicking post, the common victim of our anger and lack of cooperation. Homo sapiens, “wise man,” is on a suicide track.

Many of us have the technical know-how to reforest the planet, stop global warming and desertification and stop the mass extinction of all the other animals and plants, which are in fact our distant relatives. But to do this, to get off the suicide track, requires eliminating our hostility toward one another and increasing cooperation.

Marxist, R revolutions have restored some cooperation in the countries that have undergone them. Attribute this partly to the lasting benefit of those revolutions – socialist land ownership and management.

The LGBT Rights Movement is slowing the decrease in love and cooperation. But the mere right to marry a loved one will not enable most folks to do so if homophobia keeps growing as a result of ever-increasing class differences, ferocious reproductive competition and pressure by default for monogamy.

In the general demise of human cooperation, China is only a temporary and isolated exception. Attribute their improved cooperation mostly to their national socialist ideology, an us-versus-the-rest-of-the-world ideology, which was born of the unity needed to expel the Japanese and the other foreigners that invaded, dominated and oppressed China for about 100 years. Needless to say, national socialism cannot unite humanity or even work indefinitely for any country. (Once the world's Public Enemy Number One, the Resource-Thief, is put in his place; expect the Technology-Thief to be put in hers.)

The female-domination of eastern societies does place greater value on love, marriage and family unity; but female domination carries other disadvantages.

The only way to restore cooperation to the levels needed to get off the suicide track is to make basic changes in the way we relate to one another and think.

We must eliminate religious trauma and ignorance and homophobia and latent (hidden) homosexuality. We must minimize the K and R class struggle by maximizing both equal opportunity and population control because the class struggle cannot be won. These pairs of opposites always find equilibrium.

If we do a good enough job of these tasks, if we increase cooperation and our rate of learning and evolution fast enough; we might even learn to protect our planet from gamma rays before a supernova explosion in our area of the universe reduces this oasis of life to a burned-out cinder like all the other planets we're finding.

Restoring cooperation by these methods and to these levels means recovering the one loving family that we once were, in lion country, somewhere around or upon Lake Victoria -- in the beginning.

For much greater detail about our past and (hopefully) our future, download FREE PDFs of the New Social Science of the Peace Love and Progress Party at **[PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org)**.

David Huttner

May 15, 2018; Revised September 24, 2019



#### 104. THE PEACE LOVE AND PROGRESS PARTY AND THE STATE

In the recent update of my post, "Why I'm Running for President," I predicted that the political party that I am designing, the Peace Love and Progress Party, will become the party of the majority in one polity after another and in every country, and will displace governments everywhere. I further explained in that post that our party will have to operate secretly due to the biggest of the Big Brothers (the latent homosexual, K ruling class) being loveless, angry and criminally inclined. I noted also that our party will select its leaders via hierarchical elections (democratic centralism) and will have no interest in general elections (K, dollar democracy) except to enter and win them wherever we become the majority and to then displace the state with our party in these polities where we have triumphed. I suggested also that long run success for parties and politicians requires them to represent the broadest possible base, all of us, humanity. I closed that post by urging you to download FREE digital copies of my books, a comprehensive new social science, at the Downloads Page of <http://DavidHuttnerForPresident.com> and to read them, share them with your friends and loved ones and organize a cell of the Peace Love and Progress Party within your community.

If the only things you know about me is that I have no money, live in an RV and deliver pizzas for a living; you will surely dismiss my dreams of world conquest as the hallucinations of a mad man.

But you might take me seriously and be willing to consider how and why the Peace Love and Progress Party will triumph if you know some of the following:

- Creating the social science and the party that can civilize the world has always been my goal;
- The US intelligence community started training me in my eighth grade school year;

- I am not one of the usual loveless, angry and hell-bent-on-getting-even latent homosexual scoundrels that is drawn into politics and government for the opportunities it affords to exert power over and humiliate others;
- My college majors were psychology and comparative political-economic systems and not business, engineering or any of the other subjects that occupy the political amateurs;
- I declined the opportunity to rise within the government of my native land because I knew that it was more important to first learn the values and political views of my native government's rivals and critics;
- After being on both extreme ends of the political spectrum and learning the ideologies of both the extreme right and the extreme left, in 1989, at Perestroika time, I was able to find the exact center. I was able to discover and expound what the class struggle (the ABC's of politics and government) is really about;
- The only other political parties noble and sophisticated enough *to even try* to represent humanity as a whole were the Communist Parties, guided by the thought of Karl Marx and constructed by his followers. Understanding how and why the Peace Love and Progress Party will succeed is mostly a matter of understanding how and why these Communist Parties failed.

Still with me? Let's get on with it.

Karl Marx wanted to do what I have done. He wanted to create a comprehensive, new social science. Although he made some important contributions toward that end (e.g. his theories of the state, business cycles and surplus value), he failed for a number of reasons. In his time, little had been discovered in anthropology and archaeology. Psychoanalysis had yet to be invented, and Orwell was a whole century away. Marx could barely scratch the surface of what our religions and prehistory are about. Psychology was a world away from him.

Most damaging of all was Marx's theoretical centerpiece, his theory of the class struggle. It was off the mark. He attributed all of society's problems to the capitalists and held the working people blameless. Overpopulation, in Marx's view, couldn't possibly be a problem; and David Ricardo and Thomas Malthus, who claimed otherwise, could only be scoundrels.

By the very laws of dialectics (the logic of change) that Marx helped champion, it historically devolved upon him to pen the ideology (the systematic arguments and point of view) of the Rs (of the people on the bottom in terms of income, wealth and education, the people who resemble the small animals and the insects in pursuing a quantity reproductive strategy). Prior to Marx, the ideology of the Ks, the people on top in terms of income, wealth and education, the ideology of the class antagonists of the Rs, had been virtually unopposed.

As I proclaimed circa 1990, K and R are what the class struggle is really about. Humans, at the absolute top of the food chain and in competition only with each other, adopt both of these biological strategies. The two extremes cause and define each other. The K and R class struggle can never be won, it can only be lessened (preferably minimized) by increasing (preferably maximizing) equal opportunity (to limit K) and population control (to limit R). Until we limit K and R, until we rationalize our genetic competition, we will continue to be the savages that we've always been because all of our problems are just symptoms of K and R. This is so because we have no natural predator, and there is no "God" or "Devil" to control us. God and Devil (or the pagan gods and demons) are just symbols, universally, for four groups of ancestors and relatives and one individual (the same-sex parent). All of these people are people with whom we are obsessed owing to having extreme mixed emotions for them. So, with no predator and no gods to control us, we are forced to control our own population. Either we learn to do so rationally, by limiting K and R, or we will continue to control ourselves irrationally, by unnecessarily increasing the death rate and remaining the savages that we've always been.

Marx confused the role that he *wanted* to play (social scientist) with the role that he *had* to play (advocate for the Rs). Marx was, like his father, an excellent lawyer. But a lawyer's job is not to discover the abstract truth. A lawyer's job is to win a fight. It was Marx the R lawyer that was in denial of overpopulation. Marx the social scientist, the economist, would surely have realized – had he given it any thought – that but for the Rs overpopulating, unskilled labor would not be over-supplied, and it would be impossible for the Ks to exploit the Rs!

Marx and his followers knew that "government" is, essentially and at its core, a state, an instrument of class violence created by the propertied class, initially, the first Neolithic farmers. The essential elements of the state are 1) an internal police (to protect property from within), 2) an external military (to capture slaves and landed property), and 3) a law-making system to petrify property relations. The classless society that Marx, the social scientist, wanted to create would not need and could not tolerate a state. But the Communist Parties, the parties of Marx the R advocate, could only come to power through violence and could only retain power through violence, by creating and using an R state power to overthrow and oppress the Ks. Marx and his followers attempted to explain away this contradiction by insisting that the socialist (R) state simply needed a lot of time to generate super abundance, material abundance that, in their naïve view, would be sufficient to make everyone blissful. Of course, given free rein to their proclivities, the only abundance that the Rs create is an abundance of babies, of hungry mouths!

Everywhere where the Rs obtained state power, the economy became a train wreck! Marxist socialism had to transition to national socialism. Private ownership, with some limitations (e.g. nationalized land), was restored and socialist internationalism was largely replaced with an Us-against-the-world (national socialist) set of attitudes and policies.

But notice: even if they minimize K and R vis-à-vis each other, national socialists still require a state for their struggle with the minorities within their borders and with the other nations abroad.

The Peace Love and Progress Party, guided by an objective, social science and totally free of every form of prejudice, will, as that science and lack of prejudice is understood, command the respect of all people. The Peace Love and Progress Party will require only public education, the spread of its social science, to come to power and stay in power. Objective, social science converts savages into conscious and civilized human beings, unites the people and undermines states by eliminating the belief in them, the respect for them and the need for them.

As our Party transforms savage class and nation states into classless and nationless governments, it will enforce equal opportunity and population control (as described in the "We the People" treaty/amendment, expand its integrated Stage II system of marriage and child rearing (as described in "Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution") and take full control of money banking and credit (consolidating nation state systems and managing the new system pursuant to its civilized values and goals of peace, love and progress).

Thank you,

David Huttner

October 23, 2018

## Endnotes

1. The Character and Fitness Committee's first ground for rejecting my bar application makes the situation sound as if I entered the military voluntarily. Those of us who went into the National Guard during the Vietnam War years did so only as a means of avoiding compulsory military service in the regular army. The following endnote on the history of "the draft" is excerpted from the article, "The Evolution of the All-Volunteer Force," at the [Rand Corporation's webpage, \*\*http://www.rand.org/pubs/research\\_briefs/RB9195/index1.html\*\*](http://www.rand.org/pubs/research_briefs/RB9195/index1.html) . The article addresses the political realities while carefully avoiding the underlying moral issue of whether or not a democratic government has the right to force its citizens to participate in (what was essentially) a war of aggression and intervention, a war fought on foreign soil in a peasant country that posed no threat to us:

"Although the country had conscripted its armed forces for only 35 of its 228 years — nearly all in the 20th century — the American people were generally willing to accept this practice when service was perceived as universal. However, in the 1960s, that acceptance began to erode. There were five major reasons:

"Demographics. The size of the eligible population of young men reaching draft age each year was so large and the needs of the military so small in comparison that, in practice, the draft was no longer universal.

"Cost. Obtaining enough volunteers was possible at acceptable budget levels.

"Moral and economic rationale. Conservatives and libertarians argued that the state had no right to impose military service on young men without their consent. Liberals asserted that the draft placed unfair burdens on the underprivileged members of society, who were less likely to get deferments.

"Opposition to the war in Vietnam. The growing unpopularity of the Vietnam War meant the country was ripe for a change to a volunteer force.

"The U.S. Army's desire for change. The Army had lost confidence in the draft as discipline problems among draftees mounted in Vietnam.

"These views were reinforced by the findings of the Gates Commission, set up in 1969 by President Richard Nixon to advise him on establishing an all-volunteer force. The commission addressed key military-manpower issues, including supply and demand, attrition and retention, and the mix of career and non-career members in the context of management efficiency and personal equity. It concluded that the nation's interests would be better served by an all-

volunteer force than by a combination of volunteers and conscripts. In 1971, President Nixon signed a new law to end the draft and put the selective service structure on standby. After a two-year extension of induction authority, the end of the draft was formally announced in January 1973.”

2. Someone, whom I had accepted as a friend when we both attended undergraduate school at the University of California Riverside, had admitted serving in the DIA while in Vietnam. This man, who worked in the circulation department of the school library, swore that he had ended his involvement with the military and the police. One year later, he went to Berkeley with a new wife that I had introduced to him. He was supposedly working on a history Ph.D. When I went to visit them one year later, she told me that she had discovered that he was still working as a police agent. It became clear to me that it was his job to pull from our library’s shelves all the many books that were listed in the card catalogue but never available.

3. Post-appeal filing correction: the K and R strategies for reproductive competition were first articulated by biologists Robert McArthur and E.O. Wilson and not by Owen Lovejoy.

4. The Wikipedia article on David Kelly begins as follows: "David Christopher Kelly, CMG (14 May 1944 – 17 July 2003) was a British scientist and authority on biological warfare, employed by the British Ministry of Defense, and formerly a United Nations weapons inspector in Iraq. He came to public attention in July 2003 when an unauthorized discussion he had off the record with BBC journalist Andrew Gilligan about the British government's dossier on weapons of mass destruction in Iraq was cited by Gilligan and led to a major controversy. Kelly's name became known to the media as Gilligan's source and he was called to appear on 15 July before the parliamentary foreign affairs select committee investigating the issues Gilligan had reported. Kelly was questioned aggressively about his actions. He was found dead two days later.

5. A 25”, new, sturdy and comfortable bicycle, without variable speeds, such as most Chinese people ride sells here for the equivalent of \$40.

6. There are very efficient and well-designed bicycles that fold up and are easily transported. But these have a small wheelbase and are not fast or comfortable for the average, fully-grown adult to ride.

7. As described in my memoir, *Heaven Sent*, I unwittingly played a strategic role for the Indianapolis Public School System during my eighth grade school year, 1962-1963. Richard Lugar was Chairman of the school board at this time. Four years later, I became chairman of the Teenage Republican Clubs of metropolitan Indianapolis (Marion County) and he became mayor. He dubbed me "Big Chief Muck-a-muck" after hearing me deliver a speech that included muck-raking.

8. By an “effective father,” I mean a father who loves the child and is loved and desired by the mother. Only such a father can become a role model for a son and a love object model for a daughter. Even without parents that present a heterosexual model, it appears to me that the sibling relationships will determine a child’s orientation provided that mother has a partner of any either sex and the child has to transfer his or her desires and

fantasies (away from mother) at an early-enough age. Note also that in the standard family proposed by me in my book, *Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution*, the role model for young boys will be their wife/mother's father.

9. From Wikipedia's "2014 Winter Olympics: LGBT Rights": "Russia's policies surrounding the rights of LGBT people in the country were a cause for concern during the lead-up to the Games, as the Olympic Charter contains language explicitly denouncing all forms of discrimination. In March 2012, concerns for "public morality" led the Russian government to block the establishment of a Pride House for the Games, which would have been a safe-space for LGBT visitors and Olympic participants to connect and share information. In June 2013, Russia passed a controversial law banning the distribution of "propaganda of non-traditional sexual relationships" among minors. Activists and world leaders interpreted the law as a broad attempt to suppress promotion of the rights and culture of LGBT people in the country, with LGBT rights activists arguing that the law was so vague that even kissing a same-sex partner or displaying LGBT symbols like the rainbow flag in public violated the law, and others attributing the law to an increase in the level of homophobic violence in the country, Russian President Vladimir Putin did guarantee the safety of LGBT athletes and spectators during the Games, if they obeyed the laws.

Olympic-focused protests and campaigns were held to spread awareness of these laws, such as Principle 6, named after the anti-discrimination passage in the Olympic Charter. A number of world leaders, including Barrack Obama, David Cameron, François Hollande and Stephen Harper, declined to attend the opening ceremony as national delegates for various reasons. Although attending the Winter Olympics has not historically been considered a high priority by world leaders, there was still speculation that their non-attendance was a symbolic boycott. The United States appointed Billie Jean King, Brian Boitano, and Caitlin Cahow, who are openly gay, as its delegation instead. U.S. president Barrack Obama confirmed the intent of the selections in an interview prior to the games, stating that "there is no doubt we wanted to make it very clear that we do not abide by discrimination in anything, including discrimination on the basis of sexual orientation." A joint letter was sent to the ten Worldwide Olympic Partner companies in early February 2014 by a group of 40 human and LGBT rights organizations, urging them to support the rights of LGBT people under the Olympic Charter, and pressure the IOC to show greater scrutiny towards the human rights abuses of future host countries. On 3 February 2014, AT&T, a supporter of the United States Olympic Committee, issued a statement in support of LGBT rights at the Games, becoming the first major Olympic advertiser to do so.

A number of LGBT rights activists holding unauthorized protests in Moscow and Saint Petersburg during the Games were arrested, while prominent Italian LGBT activist and former member of parliament Vladimir Luxuria (who was the first ever openly transgender MP in Europe) was detained in Sochi after wearing a rainbow-colored outfit, chanting pro-gay slogans, and holding a banner reading "Gay is OK" in Russian whilst entering an Olympic venue. Although Luxuria was later released, the arrest was criticized by fellow activists Alessandro Zan and Nichi Vendola, both members of the Left Ecology Freedom party. On the other hand, Sports Illustrated reported that an anti-gay demonstration also occurred in Sochi during the games, seemingly defying a ban on unauthorized protests during the Games.

10. This essay, written before I left China in August of 2014, appears still to be accurate in its criticism of the national socialist governments of China and Russia but overly optimistic of the western governments, especially the American government. The latter have a keen capacity to understand their rivals and exploit their rivals' weaknesses but little capacity to change their own societies. If the male-dominated, grossly in-egalitarian, homophobic and insecure West, especially the United States, continues to be as loveless as it is; then America and the West will continue to be vulnerable to the Chinese tactics for stealing technology – despite knowing what those tactics are! Lovelessness and the meaninglessness of life in the West, if uncorrected, will enable the Chinese to continue to defect the individuals and steal all the technology they need until the next great flood is upon us and plunges the whole world into another dark age.

11. If you haven't done so, see my most recent little book, *The Spy I Loved (Secrets to the Rise of the People's Republic of China)*

12. After all, they started training me for public speaking and debate in my eighth grade school year. In high school, I was the CIA's most successful youth leader. As an undergraduate at UC Riverside, I majored in comparative, political economic systems. I was a member of a United Nations family for 13 years and travelled widely. While married to one of their agents and one of their informers, I accurately predicted many world events. Although they continue to violate the most basic laws of our land and my civil rights by blocking my admission to the New York Bar Association, I scored in the 98th percentile on the bar exam, a score that is normally achieved only by the long-term prison inmates who constantly study the law and take the bar exam over and over. After law school, they wanted to send me to Albany to help write the laws for NY State, but as always they were too heavy handed and wanted to keep me under the thumbs of police-agent scoundrels and prostitute politicians. That would have been most unacceptable in my homeland, "the Land of the Free."

13. After all, how is it that peoples became and continue to become minorities? Answer: from unresolved conflicts.

14. Wikipedia begins its article on Boko Haram as follows: Boko Haram (usually translated as "Western education is a sin"), is a militant Islamist organization based in northern Nigeria, influenced by the Wahhabi movement. Founded by Mohammed Yusuf in 2002, the organization seeks to establish an Islamic state in Nigeria. The group was designated by the U.S. Department of State as a terrorist organization in 2013.

In the first half of 2014 Boko Haram killed more than 2000 civilians, in about 95 attacks; and, in the preceding three years, more than 3000. In May 2014, Nigerian President Goodluck Jonathan claimed that Boko Haram attacks have left at least 12,000 people dead and 8,000 crippled. Hundreds of thousands have fled their homes.

15. Wikipedia reports the kidnapping news as follows: "On the night of 14–15 April 2014, 276 female students were kidnapped from the Government Secondary School in the town of Chibok in Borno State, Nigeria. The kidnappings were claimed by Boko Haram, an Islamic Jihadist and terrorist organization based in northeast Nigeria. As of 29 June, more than 200 students were still missing. Boko Haram has said that it wants to sell the girls."

The Nigerian government has been heavily criticized for failing to protect the population and end Boko Haram terrorist actions.

16. Of Malaysia Airlines Flight 370 (MH370/MAS370) Wikipedia says that it "was a scheduled international passenger flight from Kuala Lumpur to Beijing that disappeared on 8 March 2014 at 01:20 MYT (17:20 UTC, 7 March), after losing contact with air traffic control less than an hour after takeoff. At 07:24, Malaysia Airlines (MAS) reported the flight missing. The aircraft, a Boeing 777-200ER, was carrying 12 Malaysian crew members and 227 passengers from 15 nations.

A multinational search effort, which became the largest and most expensive in history, began in the Gulf of Thailand and the South China Sea, where the flight's signal was lost on secondary radar, and was soon extended to the Strait of Malacca and Andaman Sea. On 15 March, based on military radar data and transmissions between the aircraft and an Inmarsat satellite, investigators concluded that the aircraft had diverted from its intended course and headed west across the Malay Peninsula, then continued on a northern or southern track for around seven hours.

The focus of the search shifted to the southern part of the Indian Ocean, west of Australia. In the first two weeks of April, aircraft and ships deployed equipment to listen for signals from the underwater locator beacons attached to the aircraft's "black boxes". Four unconfirmed signals were detected between 6 and 8 April near the time the beacons' batteries were likely to have been exhausted. A robotic submarine searched the seabed near the detected pings until 28 May, with no debris being found. An analysis of possible flight paths was conducted, identifying a 60,000 km<sup>2</sup> (23,000 sq mi) search area, approximately 2,000 km (1,200 mi) west of Perth, Australia. The underwater search of this area is expected to begin in August 2014 and last up to 12 months at a cost of \$60 million (approximately US\$56 million or €41 million).

There has been no confirmation of any flight debris, and no crash site has been found, resulting in many unofficial theories about its disappearance. The only evidence of the plane's flight path, after it disappeared from military radar over the Andaman Sea, are communications between the aircraft and a satellite over the Indian Ocean. Analysis of these communications by multiple agencies has concluded that the flight ended in the southern Indian Ocean. On 24 March, the Malaysian government, noting that the final location determined by the satellite communication was far from any possible landing sites, concluded that "flight MH370 ended in the southern Indian Ocean."

17. Of Flight MH17, Wikipedia says it was, "a scheduled international passenger flight from Amsterdam to Kuala Lumpur that was shot down on 17 July 2014, killing all 283 passengers and 15 crew on board. The Boeing 777-200ER airliner lost contact near Hrabove in Donetsk Oblast, Ukraine, about 50 km (31 mi) from the Ukraine–Russia border and crashed near Torrez, 40 km (25 mi) from the border. The crash occurred in the conflict zone of the ongoing War in Donbass, in an area controlled by the Donbass People's Militia.

The aircraft is believed to have been downed by a Buk surface-to-air missile fired from the territory controlled by pro-Russia separatists. A Ukrainian Interior Ministry official, Anton Gerashchenko, said a Buk surface-to-air missile hit the aircraft at an altitude of

33,000 ft (10,000 m). Witnesses in Torrez reported sightings on the day of the incident of what appeared to be a Buk missile launcher. AP journalists reported sightings of a Buk system in separatist controlled Snizhne. Unnamed US intelligence officials stated that sensors that traced the path of the missile, shrapnel patterns in the wreckage, voice print analysis of separatists' conversations in which they claimed credit for the strike, and photos and other data from social media sites all indicated that Russian-backed separatists had fired the missile. The Russian Ministry of Defense has maintained that US claims of separatist responsibility were "unfounded".

18. Wikipedia gives us the following on Brian Williams:

"Brian Douglas Williams (born May 5, 1959) is an American journalist best known for his ten years as anchor and managing editor of NBC Nightly News, the evening news program of the NBC television network. Nine months after taking the position in December 2004, Williams anchored NBC coverage from New Orleans of Hurricane Katrina and its aftermath, and NBC News won a Peabody Award for Williams' and his colleagues' coverage of the story. In February 2015, Williams was suspended for six months without pay from the Nightly News for "misrepresenting events which occurred while he was covering the Iraq War in 2003."

Williams' Iraq War lie was actually the *coup de grace* for his journalism career. He claimed to have been riding in an Army Chinook helicopter that was hit and forced down by RPG fire in Iraq. The truth was that Williams had been riding over half an hour behind the chopper that was hit by hostile fire. Others had risked their lives running interference for Williams so that his journey might be a safe one. This incident proves the truth of what Tolstoy said about "government work," in "Government and Ethics," #20, above. Anything said or done in the name of a government, no matter how mendacious or immoral, is cloaked in anonymity and tolerated. Williams' Iraq lie was one of the least harmful of the myriad ones he told in his ten year career as news anchor – but this one was personal.

19. The foremost violation of this principle, that government cannot regulate unless someone or something of value is in need of protection, is the permanent income taxation that has become a fixture in government finance. However, it should be noted that income taxation arose in most nations as a means of financing wars. (See, for example, the history of income tax at [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Income\\_tax](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Income_tax).) Moreover, the present American income tax, which was adopted in 1913 with the 16th Amendment that allegedly repealed the Constitution's prohibition against direct taxation, was never legally adopted by three fourths of the state legislatures. Secretary of State Philander Knox committed fraud when he declared it adopted in February of 1913. (See, for example, Bill Benson's, "The Law that Never Was.") . However, judicious men allowed the fraud to stand because there was a widely perceived fear of falling behind in the pre-WWI, arms and naval buildup that included Japan, Britain, Germany and other European powers. Continued fear of war and the desire to equip our nation with the biggest stick has caused the fraud to be largely forgotten. But since the discovery of the correct, K and R nature of the class struggle (by myself in 1991), it has been possible to create the multi-lateral treaty and United Nations Organization agreements needed to permanently put an end to war

between the peoples. As soon as those agreements can be concluded, the high court should declare the 16th Amendment null and void.

20. As a prime example of government, protection business corruption, consider the New York City Taxi and Limousine Commission. Throughout the 30 years that I worked as a New York City taxi-driver, the real head of the TLC was Director of Safety and Emissions, Joe Gambino. Creative excuses for fleecing the drivers were never-ending and culminated in 2012 with the "Taxi of the Future" scheme. Had the Uber revolution in the commercial vehicle industry not intervened, this scheme would have been implemented and would have awarded a monopoly to the Nissan Company for the sale and provision of New York City taxis. The palm oil that would have been involved in this scheme staggers the imagination!

21. For my discovery of the precise date and the causes of the great flood, see Appendix H of Volume 3, Version 23 or 24 of *Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization*.

22. By decreasing one of the components of our savagery (SDN, in the equation  $SDN + SNN + SST = ST$ , distant neighbor savagery plus near neighbor savagery plus suicidal tendencies equals total savagery), while the right side of the equation, total savagery, remained constant from the Neolithic to the present, the other two components, near neighbor savagery and suicidal tendencies, had to increase in the modern era. They did, thus enforcing monogamy by default between near neighbors that are ever more hostile and indifferent to one another and unable to live together polygamously.

23. It is presumed that every partner to a group marriage is old enough, experienced enough or wise enough to know S.J. Pearlman's third canon for successful living ("Never sleep with anyone whose problems are worse than your own.") and not personally in need of or deserving of support payments.

24. <https://www.quora.com/Why-are-male-to-female-transsexuals-about-three-times-more-common-than-female-to-male-transsexuals>

25. The author declines to speculate about the causes of FtoM trans-sexuality because he has never noticed a FtoM transsexual person, even during 30 years of NYC taxi driving!

26. <https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/nation/2015/08/16/transgender-individuals-face-high-rates--suicide-attempts/31626633/>

27. Brett Kavanaugh, a Circuit Judge of the US Court of Appeals for the Washington D. C. Circuit, was nominated by President Trump on July 9, 2018, to replace retiring Supreme Court Justice Anthony Kennedy. The US Senate and the Senate's Judiciary Committee were sharply divided along party lines over the nomination. A majority of the American people seemed to concur with the Democratic Party minority in believing the three women that came forward during the hearings to accuse Kavanaugh of having committed attempted rape and other lewd and aggressive acts disrespectful to women during his high school and college days. Many also felt that his emotional behavior at the hearings revealed a lack of judicial temperament and that his judicial voting record lacked judicial

impartiality. Nevertheless, the narrow Republican majority in the Senate confirmed the Kavanaugh nomination on October 6, 2018.

## About the Author

I, David Huttner, was born in Chicago, Illinois in 1949. I am the author of numerous, self-published social science works and unpublished screenplays. I graduated from CUNY Law School and passed the NY State Bar Exam in 1998 and have worked as a realtor and stockbroker. For most of my working life, I drove a NYC taxi. I returned to the USA in 2014 after living and teaching for ten years in China.



## Connect with Dave

Favorite my Smashwords author page:

<https://www.smashwords.com/profile/view/DavidHuttner>

Connect on LinkedIn:

<https://www.linkedin.com/in/DavidHuttner?trk=hp-identity-photo>

Visit the Peace Love and Progress Party where you can download FREE copies of my books and master social science. (Then build a party cell):

<http://www.PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org/>

Email me: **[drhuttner@gmail.com](mailto:drhuttner@gmail.com)**.